



## **Swami ViVekananda : a Spiritual Realist**

**Dr. Suchitra Mishra**  
**Head, Department of English**  
**Mahila Mahavidyalaya**  
**Kidwai Nagar, Kanpur U.P. India**

Swami Vivekananda was a man of luminous personality and radiant spirituality. He was an eloquent exponent of Vedanta and the ideas of all religions. He proved to be the star of the World Parliament of Religions. Vivekananda arrived in America as a striking but an anonymous and penniless monk in 1893. In America he represented Hinduism and the ancient Indian tradition of Vedanta. Although he was not the follower of any particular religion but in his world parliament of religion he conveyed a message of a shared spirituality and the harmony of world religions. His universal message of spirituality and his real vision is still relevant in the present scenario. He was very much fond of western rationality and reasoning. That's why he rejected many religious superstitions and the cultural decline that pervaded in Indian society. To serve this purpose he also joined Brahma Samaj which was a modern Hindu movement for revitalizing Indian life and spirituality through reason and rational approach. This institution was also against of the image worship.

But very soon Swami was fed up with this. Brahma Samaj could not satisfy his spiritual hunger. He had a great desire to have a glimpse of God from his childhood. He was quite restless because nobody was able to satisfy his

quarries. He had some spiritual potential. His heroic soul wanted to take this conservative world into his two hands and change it. Meanwhile Swami heard about Ramkrishna Paramahansa and impressed a lot with his Devine vision and spiritual personality. Ramkrishna told him that all religions lead to the some goal of union with the infinite. Human being cannot be separated from God. So it is a prime duty of every one to maintain harmony in the world. Now Swami realized that the highest and noblest service to God was to serve humanity. His heart was full of love an well as sympathy for the down trodden and crushed masses of India who suffered poverty, hunger and many social exploitation.

He also agreed on the presence of many religion in the society. He said that “If God wished that people should follow one religion, why have so many religions sprung up? (Vevkananda, Lecture and Discourses, 70) It is because one religion can not suit all. Man is the product of two forces – action and reaction, which make him think. If such forces did not exercise a man’s mind, he would be incapable of thinking. Man is endowed with the faculty of mind and as soon as he is better than an animal. Variety in unity is necessary to keep man as man for as long as there is variety, the world will exist.

He viewed that “all religion is to be based upon morality.” (Lecture and Discourses 72) But internal purification is superior to religion. Internal and external purity is the boon of religion. External purity can be attained by cleansing the body and live in a hygienic condition. Internal purity can be attained by truth fullness, moral deeds, honesty, awareness for duties. Some service to others is also to be done. “As you do good to yourself, so you must do good to others.” (74) The Internal purification is a task much more severe. It consists in speaking the truth, serving the poor, helping the needy etc. and it also paves the path towards ‘Bhakti’.

Bhakti is that stage, according to Swami Vivekanand, “When a man sees God in everything, and everything in God – that he attains perfect Bhakti.” (74) It is then that man sees God manifesting himself in everything. It is that stage of life when man thinks that his life is meaningless without God, there is nothing in his life without omnipresent. He feels that he has no separate existence. In the initial stage he finds God His master and wants to become his slave. He feels the over powering influence of God over his personality. He serves humanity with the true spirit because indirectly he is serving devine being through human being. Then he becomes a true devotee i.e. ‘Bhakta’ of devine being. Finally he leaves to visit the religious places i.e. ‘Tirthas’ he sees everyman to be the most perfect temple.

In the final stage of his worship he considers God as this actual father and heaven is his actual abode. He is the temporary dweller of earth. He defines God as a mystic. He finds the celestial light that envelops in each and every object of the world. He is apparent in every thing. Everybody is being drawn to him whether he

knows it or not. Man attains supreme Bhakti when he personifies God as love. Now he is not considering God only as a preserver and creator but a great lover of human being. A man loves God only when he has no other desire, when he thinks of nothing else and when he is mad after him. He removes all worldly and immoral thoughts from his mind and lives in a real and spiritual atmosphere then he has a true realization of divinity and eternity. He has tears of joy in his eyes after having the existence of God in his life. This is the true Bhakti.

Swami Vivekanand's philosophy was very systematic. He was not only a philosopher but also a seer and a mystic and a practical psychologist with an amazingly subtle mind and an unusual capacity for feeling. He was in the opinion that every man possesses a vision of life. He knows it and felt it, and it transformed the whole of the existence for him. Indeed, mysticism is a fundamental and pervading element in his thought. The faith that divine spirit is present in the external objects of nature as well as in the mind of man. He stated that "all things in this visible are but forms and manifestations of one divine life" (Lectures on Bhakti ) and that these phenomena are changing and temporary while the soul is eternal. He never regarded that the material world is meaningless but the spiritual world is much more meaningful and significant than the first one. In fact, God is the supreme ruler, the highest possible conception of the absolute, which is beyond all thoughts.

Swami Vivekananda defined a strongly realistic interpretation, he called the world a relatively real world. He put the reality in identity. He experienced the absolute. He could resolve himself into the absolute and then come back to man again. He was essentially a man of religion and a distinguished exponent of Hindu philosophy. His message was a message of spirituality embodied in Vedanta and Upanishads.

## **REFERENCES**

1. The complete works of Swami Vivekananda Mayawati Memorial Edition Vol. III. Calcutta : Swami Chidatmananda Advaita Ashrama 1965.
2. Nikola Tesla and Swami Vivekananda complete works Vol. V. 1374.
3. Swami Vivekananda Lectures and Discourses. 1964.



## **ROLE OF Indian JUDICIARY IN IMPROVING THE CONDITION OF WOMEN**

**DR. RAJESH SINGH**  
**Additional District Judge**  
**District – Barabanki U.P.**  
**& ex. Joint Director**  
**I.J.T.R. Lucknow U.P. India**

The development of a nation solely depends on the social status of women. Women constitute almost one half of the globe's population. Women have been victims of exploitations by male dominated society. Women need to be empowered and men need to be oriented about their obligations towards women. Women continue to be exploited. The position is same everywhere wherever developed, the developing or under developed. Women play major roles during various stages of their life as a daughter, wife, mother and sister, etc. In spite of her contribution to human beings, she still belongs to a backward class on account of various social, political, economic and psychological barriers and impediments. On one side, woman is worshipped as goddess and on the other side she is oppressed, suppressed, depressed, exploited and victimized by the male dominated society.

Empowerment essentially means decentralization of authority and power. It aims at getting participation of deprived sections of people in decision-making process. It means giving voice for voiceless. Empowerment may mean equal status to women to develop her. Man should give women opportunity and freedom to develop her<sup>1</sup>.

The Constitution of India provides for special treatment of women, guarantees equality and prohibits discrimination. The government of India has been strengthening various laws focused on women and children. This has been more visible since the Beijing CEDAW Conference. The recent years have been witness to some landmark interpretations and directives related to Violence against Women. Despite the constitutional mandate of equal legal status for men and women, the same is yet to be realized. The de jure laws have not been translated into defacto situation for various reasons such as illiteracy, social practices, prejudices, cultural norms based on patriarchal values, poor representation of women in policy-making, poverty, regional disparity in development, lack of access and opportunity to information and resources, etc. The ground situation more or less remains the same.<sup>1</sup>

### **FUNDAMENTAL RIGHTS**

The Constitution of India not only grants equality to women but also empowers the State to adopt measures of positive discrimination in favour of women for neutralizing the cumulative socio economic, education and political disadvantages faced by them

#### **Constitutional Privileges**

- (i) Equality before law for **women (Article 14)**
- (ii) The State not to discriminate against any citizen on grounds only of religion, race, caste, **sex**, place of birth or any of them (**Article 15 (i)**)
- (iii) The State to make any special provision in favour of **women** and children (**Article 15 (3)**)
- (iv) Equality of opportunity for all citizens in matters relating to employment or appointment to any office under the State (**Article 16**)
- (v) The State to direct its policy towards securing for men and **women** equally the right to an adequate means of livelihood (**Article 39(a)**); and equal pay for equal work for both men and **women (Article 39(d))**
- (vi) To promote justice, on a basis of equal opportunity and to provide free legal aid by suitable legislation or scheme or in any other way to ensure that opportunities for securing justice are not denied to any citizen by reason of economic or other disabilities (**Article 39 A**)
- (vii) The State to make provision for securing just and humane conditions of work and for maternity relief (**Article 42**)

---

<sup>1</sup> Crime in india,2008:156

- (viii) The State to promote with special care the educational and economic interests of the weaker sections of the people and to protect them from social injustice and all forms of exploitation (**Article 46**)
- (ix) The State to raise the level of nutrition and the standard of living of its people (**Article 47**)
- (x) To promote harmony and the spirit of common brotherhood amongst all the people of India and to renounce practices derogatory to the dignity of **women** (**Article 51(A) (e)**)
- (xi) Not less than one-third (including the number of seats reserved for **women** belonging to the Scheduled Castes and the Scheduled Tribes) of the total number of seats to be filled by direct election in every **Panchayat** to be reserved for women and such seats to be allotted by rotation to different constituencies in a **Panchayat** (**Article 243 D(3)**)
- (xii) Not less than one- third of the total number of offices of Chairpersons in the **Panchayats** at each level to be reserved for **women** (**Article 243 D (4)**)
- (xiii) Not less than one-third (including the number of seats reserved for **women** belonging to the Scheduled Castes and the Scheduled Tribes) of the total number of seats to be filled by direct election in every **Municipality** to be reserved for **women** and such seats to be allotted by rotation to different constituencies in a **Municipality** (**Article 243 T (3)**)
- (xiv) Reservation of offices of Chairpersons in **Municipalities** for the Scheduled Castes, the Scheduled Tribes and **women** in such manner as the legislature of a State may by law provide (**Article 243 T (4)**)

### **DIRECTIVE PRINCIPLES**

**Art 39 (a)** Urges the state to provides equal right to adequate means of livelihood to men and women. **Art 39(d)** Equal pay for equal work for both men and women. In the case of **Randhir Singh vs Union of India AIR 1982, SC** held that equal pay for equal work is a constitutional goal and is capable of being enforced. **Art 39 (e)** State should ensure that men, women, and children are not forced into work that is unsuitable to their age or strength due to economic necessity. **Art 40/Art 243 D** provides that 1/3 seats in panchayats shall be reserved for women. **Art 42** says that the state shall make provisions for securing just and humane working conditions. **Art 44 UCC** Due to absence of a uniform civil code, women are routinely exploited in the name of personal laws promulgated by religions. This fact was known to the makers of constitution and they urged the states to implement UCC. In the case of **Sarla Mudgal vs Union of India, 1995, SC** urged the implementation of UCC by states.

### **FUNDAMENTAL DUTIES**

**51 A (e)** says that it is the duty of the citizens to renounce practices that are derogatory to the dignity of women.

## **LEGAL PROVISIONS**

To uphold the Constitutional mandate, the State has enacted various legislative measures intended to ensure equal rights, to counter social discrimination and various forms of violence and atrocities and to provide support services especially to working women.

These are broadly classified under two categories.

### **The Crimes Identified Under the Indian Penal Code (IPC)**

- Rape (Sec. 376 IPC)
- Kidnapping & Abduction for different purposes ( Sec. 363-373)
- Homicide for Dowry, Dowry Deaths or their attempts (Sec. 302/304-B IPC)
- Torture, both mental and physical (Sec. 498-A IPC)
- Molestation (Sec. 354 IPC)
- Sexual Harassment (Sec. 509 IPC)
- Importation of girls (up to 21 years of age)

### **The Crimes identified under the Special Laws (SLL)**

Although all laws are not gender specific, the provisions of law affecting women significantly have been reviewed periodically and amendments carried out to keep pace with the emerging requirements. Some acts which have special provisions to safeguard women and their interests are:

- (i) The Employees State Insurance Act, 1948
- (ii) The Plantation Labour Act, 1951
- (iii) The Family Courts Act, 1954
- (iv) The Special Marriage Act, 1954
- (v) The Hindu Marriage Act, 1955
- (vi) The Hindu Succession Act, 1956 with amendment in 2005
- (vii) Immoral Traffic (Prevention) Act, 1956
- (viii) The Maternity Benefit Act, 1961 (Amended in 1995)
- (ix) Dowry Prohibition Act, 1961
- (x) The Medical Termination of Pregnancy Act, 1971
- (xi) The Contract Labour (Regulation and Abolition) Act, 1976
- (xii) The Equal Remuneration Act, 1976
- (xiii) The Prohibition of Child Marriage Act, 2006
- (xiv) The Criminal Law (Amendment) Act, 1983
- (xv) The Factories (Amendment) Act, 1986
- (xvi) Indecent Representation of Women (Prohibition) Act, 1986
- (xvii) Commission of Sati (Prevention) Act, 1987
- (xviii) The Protection of Women from Domestic Violence Act, 2005.

## **SPECIAL INITIATIVES FOR WOMEN**

### **(i) National Commission for Women**

In January 1992, the Government set-up this statutory body with a specific mandate to study and monitor all matters relating to the constitutional and legal safeguards provided for women, review the existing legislation to suggest amendments wherever necessary, etc.

### **(ii) Reservation for Women in Local Self -Government**

The 73<sup>rd</sup> Constitutional Amendment Acts passed in 1992 by Parliament ensure one-third of the total seats for women in all elected offices in local bodies whether in rural areas or urban areas.

### **(iii) The National Plan of Action for the Girl Child (1991-2000)**

The plan of Action is to ensure survival, protection and development of the girl child with the ultimate objective of building up a better future for the girl child.

### **(iv) National Policy for the Empowerment of Women, 2001**

The Department of Women & Child Development in the Ministry of Human Resource Development has prepared a “**National Policy for the Empowerment of Women**” in the year 2001. The goal of this policy is to bring about the advancement, development and empowerment of women.<sup>2</sup>

### **Acts for the benefit of women**

Several Acts have been passed for the improving the condition of women from time to time.

1. Dowry Prohibition Act 1961
2. Contract Labour Act 1970 as well as Factories Act 1948 provide that women cannot be employed in the night between 9 PM to 6 AM. Women cannot be required to work more than 9 hours.
3. Equal Remuneration Act 1976
4. The Indecent Representation of Women (Prohibition) Act 1986
5. The Commission of Sati (Prevention) Act 1987
6. Protection of Women from Domestic Violence Act 2005
7. Maternity Benefits Act 1961
8. Child Marriage Prohibition Act 1929

### **Ameliorative Measures for women**

In the past 60 yrs of independence there has been quite a lot of work done towards the benefit of women. Its main points are –

- To create an environment so that women feel involved in the making of economic and social policies.
- To give equal share in social, economic, and political aspects.
- To remove discrimination against women by enacting various laws.

---

<sup>2</sup> Social problems :Ram ahuja, 137



- To encourage equal treatment of women in the society.

### **Legislative Initiatives Towards Empowerment of Women :**

In India there are numerous laws aimed at empowerment of women in the areas of personal, labour, service and criminal and social economic matters. The Fundamental Law of the land namely Constitution of India guarantees equality for women. It would be proper to refer some of the most important legislations pertaining to empowerment of women.

#### **1. Constitution of India, 1950 :**

The Constitution of India not only guarantees equality to women but also empowers the State to adopt measures to positive discrimination in favour of women. The principle of gender equality is enshrined in the Indian Constitution in its Preamble, Fundamental Rights, Fundamental Duties and Directive Principles.

#### **2. Indian Penal Code, 1860 :**

Sections 292, 293 and 294 provide for punishment in sale and exhibit of obscene books objections and for obscene act in public place. Section 304(b) deals about murder of women in connection with demand of dowry. Sections 312 to 318 deal about punishment for causing miscarriage. Section 354 provides punishment for outraging the modesty of any women, S. 366 deals about kidnapping for marriage against her will.

#### **3. Code of Criminal Procedure, 1973 :**

Under Section 125, Code of Criminal Procedure, a woman has got right to maintenance.

#### **4. Indian Evidence Act, 1872 :**

Sections 113(a), 113(b) and 114(c) provide for presumptions as to abetment of suicide by a married woman within 7 years of marriage, as dowry death of a woman and as to absence of consent of woman for sexual intercourse.

#### **5. Hindu Adoption Maintenance Act, 1956 :**

Section 18-A provides for obligations of husband to maintain his wife. Section 18(2) provides right of wife to live separately and S. 19 provides for maintenance of widow by her father-in-law.

#### **6. Hindu Succession Act, 1956 :**

Section 14 of the Act provides for property of female Hindu to be her absolute property. Section 23 provides right of female legal heirs in the dwelling house.

#### **7. The Hindu Minority and Guardianship Act, 1956 :**

Section 6 of the Act provides for mother as a natural guardian for minors below 5 years.

#### **8. The Hindu Marriage Act, 1955 :**

Section 13(2) of the Act provides for wife to present a petition for divorce. Section 13(b) provides equal right for wife for getting divorce by mutual consent.

**9. The Dowry Prohibition Act, 1961 :**

Under the provisions of this Act demand of dowry either before marriage, during marriage and or after the marriage is an offence.

**10. The Muslim Women (Protection of Right on Divorce) Act, 1986 :**

Under the provisions of the Act provides for maintenance of women by the relatives after the iddat period.

**11. The Factories Act, 1948 :**

The provisions of this Act provides for health, safety, welfare, and working hours for women labourer working in factories.

**12. The Equal Remuneration Act, 1976 :**

It provides for payment of equal wages to both men and women workers for the same work or work of similar nature. It also prohibits discrimination against women in the matter of recruitment.

**13. The Employees State Insurance Act, 1948 :**

The Act provides for insurance pension and maternity benefits to women workers.

**14. The Maternity Benefit Act, 1961 :**

It provides for maternity benefit with full wages for women workers.

**15. The Medical Termination of Pregnancy Act, 1971 :**

The Act safeguards women from unnecessary and compulsory abortions.

**16. The Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1976 :**

The Act provides safeguards for girls from child marriage.

**17. The Immoral Trafficking (Prevention) Act, 1986 :**

The Act safeguards women from prostitution.

**18. The Prenatal Diagnostic Technique (Regulation and Prevention of Measure) Act, 1994 :**

This Act prohibits diagnosing of pregnant women and also identification of child in the womb whether it is male or female.

**19. The Indecent Representation of Women (Prohibition) Act, 1986 :**

The Act safeguards women from indecent representation.

**20. The Commission of Sati (Prevention) Act, 1992 :**

It safeguards women from Sati.

**21. The National Commission for Women Act, 1992 :**

The Act provides for a setting up a statutory body namely the National Commission for Women to take up remedial measures, and facilitate redressal of grievances and advise the Government on all policy matters relating to women.

**22. The Family Courts Act, 1984 :**

The Act provides for setting up a Family Court for in-camera proceedings for women.

### **23. The Tamil Nadu Prohibition of Eve-teasing Act, 1988 :**

The Act provides punishment for eve-teasing.

### **24. The Protection of Women from Domestic Violence Act, 2005 :**

The Act provides for punishment for domestic violence committed by husband and his relatives and also provides legal assistance for women suffering from domestic violence.<sup>3</sup>

### **THE CHILD MARRIAGE RESTRAINT ACT, 1929**

An Act to restrain the solemnisation of child marriages. Whereas it is expedient to restrain the solemnisation of child marriages; It is hereby enacted as follows:

- (1) This Act may be called the Child Marriage Restraint Act, 1929.
- (2) It extends to the whole of India except the State of Jammu and Kashmir and it applies also to all citizens of India without and beyond India.
- (3) It shall come into force on the 1st day of April, 1930.

In this Act, unless there is anything repugnant in the subject or context, means a person who, if a male, has not completed twenty one years of age, and if a female, has not completed eighteen years of age;

Punishment for solemnising a child marriage Whoever performs, conducts or directs any child marriage shall be punishable with simple imprisonment which may extend to three months and shall also be liable to fine, unless he proves that he had reason to believe that the marriage as not a child marriage.

### **The Dowry Prohibition Act, 1961 (Act No. 28 of 1961)**

An Act to prohibit the giving or taking of dowry Be it enacted by Parliament in the Twelfth Year of the Republic of India as follows :

- (1) This Act may be called the Dowry Prohibition Act, 1961.
- (2) It extends to the whole of India except the State of Jammu and Kashmir.
- (3) It shall come into force on such date as the Central Government may, by notification in the official Gazette, appoint.

In this Act, "dowry" means any property or valuable security given or agreed to be given either directly or indirectly-

- (a) by one party to a marriage to the other party to the marriage; or
- (b) by the persons of either party to a marriage or by any other person, to either party to the marriage or to any other person; at or before dower or mahr in the case of persons to whom the Muslim Personal Law (Shariat) applies.

---

<sup>3</sup> Criminal major act, F.N. Banerjee, IPC 127

## **THE DISSOLUTION OF MUSLIM MARRIAGES ACT, 1939**

In India, people are managed by laws enacted by the Parliament or concerned State legislations or custom prevailing in the society. In 1937, the Shariat Application Act was enacted for the application of Shariat law to Muslims which enunciated the principle that in governing personal affairs and it shall apply to Muslims and not the customs and traditions. But the Act could not fulfill the objectives for which it was enacted and there was opposition from certain group of Muslims for the codification of law for the whole Muslim community.<sup>4</sup>

### **Section 498A in The Indian Penal Code**

498A. Husband or relative of husband of a woman subjecting her to cruelty.—Whoever, being the husband or the relative of the husband of a woman, subjects such woman to cruelty shall be punished with imprisonment for a term which may extend to three years and shall also be liable to fine.

### **Section 494 in The Indian Penal Code**

494. Marrying again during lifetime of husband or wife.—Whoever, having a husband or wife living, marries in any case in which such marriage is void by reason of its taking place during the life of such husband or wife, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to seven years, and shall also be liable to fine.

### **Section 496 in the Indian Penal Code**

496. Marriage ceremony fraudulently gone through without lawful marriage.—Whoever, dishonestly or with a fraudulent intention, goes through the ceremony of being married, knowing that he is not thereby lawfully married, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to seven years, and shall also be liable to fine.

### **Section 366A in the Indian Penal Code**

366A. Procuration of minor girl.—Whoever, by any means whatsoever, induces any minor girl under the age of eighteen years to go from any place or to do any act with intent that such girl may be, or knowing that it is likely that she will be, forced or seduced to illicit intercourse with another person shall be punishable with imprisonment which may extend to ten years, and shall also be liable to fine.

### **Section 366B in The Indian Penal Code**

366B. Importation of girl from foreign country.—Whoever imports into [India] from any country outside India [or from the State of Jammu and Kashmir] any girl under the age of twenty-one years with intent that she may be, or knowing it to be likely that she will be, forced or seduced to illicit intercourse with another

---

<sup>4</sup> Central civil act, Ramesh Khera, 99

person, shall be punishable with imprisonment which may extend to ten years and shall also be liable to fine.<sup>5</sup>

### **Section 372 in the Indian Penal Code**

372. Selling minor for purposes of prostitution, etc.—Whoever sells, lets to hire, or otherwise disposes of any employed or used for any such purpose, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to ten years, and shall be liable to fine.

### **Section 373 in the Indian Penal Code**

373. Buying minor for purposes of prostitution, etc.—Whoever buys, hires or otherwise obtains possession of any 1 person under the age of eighteen years with intent that such person shall at any age be employed or used for the purpose of prostitution or illicit intercourse with any person or for any unlawful and immoral purpose, of knowing it to be likely that such person will at any age be] employed or used for any purpose, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to ten years, and shall also be liable to fine.<sup>6</sup>

### **Section 375 in The Indian Penal Code**

375. Rape.—A man is said to commit “rape” who, except in the case hereinafter excepted, has sexual intercourse with a woman under circumstances falling under any of the six following descriptions:—

Against her will; Without her consent; With her consent; when her consent has been obtained by putting her or any person in whom she is interested in fear of death or of hurt; With her consent, when the man knows that he is not her husband, and that her consent is given because she believes that he is another man to whom she is or believes herself to be lawfully married; With her consent, when, at the time of giving such consent, by reason of unsoundness of mind or intoxication or the administration by him personally or through another of any stupefying or unwholesome substance, she is unable to understand the nature and consequences of that to which she gives consent; With or without her consent, when she is under sixteen years of age. Explanation.—Penetration is sufficient to constitute the sexual intercourse necessary to the offence of rape.<sup>7</sup>

### **Section 376(2) (g) in The Indian Penal Code**

commits gang rape, shall be punished with rigorous imprisonment for a term which shall not be less than ten years but which may be for life and shall also be liable to fine: Provided that the Court may, for adequate and special reasons to

---

<sup>5</sup> Violence against women, Sudha Rani srivastava ,56

<sup>6</sup> Central civil lines, Ramesh Khara ,127

<sup>7</sup> Violence against women, Sudha Rani Srivastava ,71

be mentioned in the judgment, impose a sentence of imprisonment of either description for a term of less than ten years.<sup>8</sup>

### **Section 354 in the Indian Penal Code**

354. Assault or criminal force to woman with intent to outrage her modesty.—Whoever assaults or uses criminal force to any woman, intending to outrage or knowing it to be likely that he will thereby outrage her modesty, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to two years, or with fine, or with both.<sup>9</sup>

### **THE INDECENT REPRESENTATION OF WOMEN (PROHIBITION) ACT, 1986 (NO. 60 OF 1986)**

An Act to prohibit indecent representation of women through advertisements or in publications, writings, paintings, figures or in any other manner and for matters connected therewith or incidental thereto. Be it enacted by Parliament in the Thirty-seven Year of the Republic of India as follows:-

- (1) This Act may be called the Indecent Representation of Women (Prohibition) Act, 1986.
- (2) It extends to the whole of India, except the State of Jammu and Kashmir.
- (3) It shall come into force on such date as the Central Government may, by notification in the Official Gazette.

#### **The Hindu Succession Act 1956**

(1) This Act applies-

- (a) to any person, who is a Hindu by religion in any of its forms or developments including a Virashaiva, a Lingayat or a follower of the Brahmo, Prathana or Arya Samaj.
- (b) to any person who is Buddhist, Jaina or Sikh by religion, and
- (c) to any of other person who is not a Muslim, Christian, Parsi or Jew by religion unless it is proved that any such persons would not have been governed by the Hindu law or by custom or usage as part of that law in respect of any of the matters dealt with herein if this Act had not been passed.

#### **The Muslim Succession Law**

"The Muslim law of succession is basically different from the parallel indigenous systems of India. The doctrine of janmswatvavada (right by birth), which constitutes the foundation of the Mitakshara law of succession, is wholly unknown to Muslim law. The law of inheritance in Islam is relatively close to the classical Dayabhaga law, though it differs also from that on several fundamental points. The

---

<sup>8</sup> Central civil act, Ramesh Khara

<sup>9</sup> Crime in India report

modern Hindu law of succession as laid down in the Hindu Succession Act, 1956 is, however, much different from both the aforesaid classical systems; it has a remarkable proximity, in certain respects, to the Muslim law of inheritance<sup>10</sup>

### **CHRISTIAN PERSONAL LAW**

Christian Personal Law or family law consists of Adoption, Divorce, Guardianship, Marriage and Succession. The provisions of canon law concerning marriage are recognised as the personal law of Catholics in India (except in the state of Goa). Indian Christians (except in the state of Goa) are governed by the Indian Christian Marriage Act 1872.<sup>11</sup>

The December 2012 gang rape and subsequent death of a twenty-three-year-old student in New Delhi, ignited a national furore over India's treatment of women and the perceived culture of complicity with regards to sexual violence in India. Such cases occur on a regular basis, says CFR Fellow for Women and Foreign Policy Rachel Vogelstein, but this incident drew particular attention due to a few uncommon circumstances, including the publication of the victim's name and her father's outspokenness.

### **WOMEN'S RESERVATION BILL**

Women's Reservation Bill or the The Constitution (108th Amendment) Bill, is a pending bill in India which proposes to amend the Constitution of India to reserve 33 per cent of all seats in the Lower house of Parliament of India, the Lok Sabha, and in all state legislative assemblies for women.<sup>12</sup> The seats to be reserved in rotation will be determined by draw of lots in such a way that a seat shall be reserved only once in three consecutive general elections. The Upper House Rajya Sabha passed the bill on 9 Mar 2010. As of February 2014, the Lower House Lok Sabha has not yet voted on the bill. If the Lok Sabha were to approve the bill, it would then have to be passed by half of India's state legislatures and signed by the President.<sup>13</sup>

### **Conclusion:**

The legislations, which take care of rights and privileges of women, are numerous in number. But due to ignorance and illiteracy those legislations cannot be properly enforced. The plethora of Indian Legislations aims at women empowerment. The judicial decisions rendered by the Indian Courts depicts the active role played by the judiciary to protect women from exploitation at a stage where legislations are unformed due to lack of adequacy of enforcement

---

<sup>10</sup> Kurushetra may 2001,47

<sup>11</sup> Yojana august 2001

<sup>12</sup> Yojana july 2008

<sup>13</sup> Central civil act, ramesh khera, 67

machinery. The legislative and judicial initiatives have placed the women in a better place in the society. Yet the woman in India has to go for miles to achieve cent per cent empowerment. Key among them is the ratification of the Convention on Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women (CEDAW) in 1993.

The national uproar in the aftermath of the Delhi gang rape prompted the Indian government to address calls for reform of the country's judicial system. As provisional measures, Delhi ordered the use of so-called fast-track courts in several sexual assault cases in the capital, and established the first special court to handle crimes against women. The court, which opened in West Bengal in late January, is staffed and run entirely by women—a forum that officials hope will encourage more female victims to come forward. (In September 2013, the trial for the Delhi bus rape case ended in a guilty verdict and death sentences for four men charged with the crime. However, experts say an appeals process may drag on for some time.) Much of the work to improve conditions for women, however, is being done at the grassroots level, where some Indian and foreign nongovernmental organizations are engaging with the male community in an effort to elevate women in society. For instance, in Bihar state, a village planted mango and lychee trees to celebrate the birth of a girl, with the idea that profit from the fruit would help support the family and discourage the community from marrying off its daughters at young ages. Saba Ghorri, a senior South Asia women's issues adviser at the U.S. State Department, says the real gains in India have been at the local level, where women village leaders have been so effective that certain states have called for a greater percentage of women in such roles.

This was evidenced in August 2013 when five men allegedly raped a twenty-two-year-old photojournalist in Mumbai, considered one of India's safest cities for women, while on assignment for a magazine. The incident triggered sit-ins and protests, and will likely receive heightened scrutiny as reports revealed that two of the five accused could be minors and thus tried under India's lenient Juvenile Justice Act. Many rights groups say the government has more work to do, particularly because it failed to outlaw marital rape and handle the legal impunity afforded to members of the military. Still, other activists say the new measures, which imposed much stricter penalties for a range of crimes, mark some of the most significant progress in India's laws protecting women.

"India is uniquely compelling because it's a BRIC economy," says Vogelstein. "India is emerging, and the degree to which women and girls are hampered in their ability to participate fully in their society and economies is going to be detrimental to the country's modernization. This paper investigate whether the status of women in modern Indian society regarding Equality, Education, Health, Employment, Marriage and Family life, Race and Gender, Religion and Culture is maintained or deteriorated. It also explores that as the society is



developed in 21st century the position and respect of women is deteriorated after so many constitutional provisions what are the factors behind it. The position of women in ancient India has been a very complicated one because of the paradoxical statements in different religious scriptures and sometimes in the same text at different places. Some have described their status as 'equals to men', while others have held not only in disrespect but even in positive hatred. Though woman enjoyed the theoretical importance which these texts outline for the wife who was defined ardhagini (better-half), but in practice she had a subservient position than man. She was regarded as a 'chattle' (a corporal moveable property) with no rights. Just to refer one instance of Mahabharata, it is said that 'there was no creature more sinful than man ... woman is the root of all ills'. This simple quotation is sufficient to prove that how disrespect was shown towards women. However, it is not out of place to mention here that Indian scriptures are full of paradoxical statements. The period between 11<sup>th</sup> century to 18<sup>th</sup> century witnessed further deterioration in the position of women due to the impact of Muslim culture. In this period, female infanticide, child marriage, purdah system, sati and slavery were the main social evils affecting the position of women.

The birth of a female child began to be regarded as curse, a bad luck. They were almost confined to the doors of their homes. There was further curtailment of freedom of women in matters of education, mate selection, public appearances, etc. Sati, purdah, female infanticide, child marriage, inheritance, slavery, prohibition of widow remarriage and the lack of women's rights in different fields were some of the problems which attracted the attention of British Raj. For such measures incentive was provided to them by some social reformers, such as Raja Ram Mohan Rai, Ishwar Chandra Vidyasagar, Dayanand Saraswati, Keshab Chandra Sen, Swami Vivekanand, Maharshi Karve, Justice Ranade, Mahatma Gandhi and others. The ideas of imparting education in a formal manner first emerged during the British period. Christian missionaries took great interest to impart education to the girls. It was in 1824 when the first girl's school was started in Bombay (Mumbai). In 1882, girls were allowed to pursue higher education. Since then, to pursue there has been a continuous progress in the field of education of girls in India. In the last decades of 19th century, a marked change took place in the outlook of both men and women about the education and employment of women as teachers, nurses, doctors, etc. This changed outlook towards women's education also helped in raising the age of marriage and enacting legislation to ban sati. Thus, the ground prepared by the 19th century social reformers and their untiring efforts led to the emancipation of women. The leaders of the national movement realized that the liberation of the country from the bondage of imperialism was impossible without the active participation of women who constituted half of the population of the country. The legislations and many other emancipator actions of the social

reformers have no doubt raised the status of women in India but still much is to be done in this field. The institution of bigamy (man marrying any number of women) has almost come to an end; if detected, it has become a punishable offence. Today, both sexes have the right to a civil marriage. However, social legislations have not been very effective in India because of many reasons. One important reason is that most of the women are not fully aware of the measures adopted by the state for their upliftment and even if aware they do not use them because of the old social values that are still persisting. These traditions and values inhibit them to take any revolutionary steps. Legal or legislative sanctions alone cannot bring any substantial change in the downtrodden position of women unless there is a marked change in their attitude and consciousness of men and women both. In this regard, their illiteracy is one of the great hindrances. According to the 2001 Census, 45.84 per cent and 2011 Census, 34 per cent of women are still illiterate in India. Even literate women also do not exercise their right of equality wherever it is required.

The power to govern the home and the authority still rests in the hands of male head of the household. The dominant father model still persists in most of the middle and lower class families. Leaving aside a few, in the so-called modern families wives have not become equal partners to their husbands even if they are well-educated or more educated to their husbands. Women as daughters or wives have to seek permission from their fathers/husbands for going outside home or for receiving higher education. In some families, it is seen that husbands do not allow their wives of the same calibre and education to take up any job assignment of the same status outside the home. They prefer their educated wives should utilize their energies just in home management and rearing and caring of children or old parents. Women's lower status in Indian society contributes to early marriages, lower literacy, poor nutrition and high fertility and mortality levels, especially during the reproductive age. In professional field their condition is also not better. Till recently, women from the higher castes were not allowed to work outside the home for some remunerative job. They do not enjoy equal rights in many matters in the occupational fields also. Ill-treatment is coupled with no equal opportunity for social participation in spite of the immense amount of work which is expected of them in the home as well as in agricultural field or in some employment. One of the main characteristics of women is her multi-tasking dexterity. She is usually the one who handles home as well as occupational field or office. In addition to these, women acquire their status from their husbands, that they are socialized to think themselves as inferior, and they are physio-psychologically conditioned, to use the modern term, they are programmed to be wives and mothers, non-competitive with men because they are less able to compete.

Women have contributed to the progress of humanity in every age. They are the agents of change. They have contributed significantly towards nation

making. The status of women is a significant reflection of the social justice in the society. In modern Indian society, there are many constitutional guarantees and legislative measures to protect them; but the literacy rate of women is not so high and work participation for women is also low. The constitution of India has incorporated some special provision for increasing the status of women in India. From 1950 with the introduction of the democratic constitution, it has granted equal social and political rights to women. Development and empowerment of women has been a thrust area in five year plan. But even after so many implementation and provisions position of women is not satisfactory. Through this paper we come on conclusion that as the women has equal participation in human development. She is half of the human race. But she lack in society. Women are not treated with respect as in the ancient Indian society. Lot of crime against women is seen in modern society. Constitutional provisions are not sufficient to get the respectable position in society. Some certain changes inside mind-set of women as well as man are required. Everybody tries to understand that there is division of labour in society some essential role is played by every pole in society so why we consider women is secondary to men. In Modern times technology developed, globalization and commercialism come in to existence but the status and position of women is rather deteriorated.



## Mir Qādir Al i of Kāl pi: Unknown personal ity of Indlan Uprlsing of 1857

**Dr. Purushottam Singh**  
**Assistant Professor of History**  
**V.S.S.D. College Kanpur U.P. India**

The material for constructing the early history Of Kālpi is even more meagre than those for portions of Bundelkhand<sup>1</sup>. Like other portions of the tract, its earliest occupants were probably bhils and similar tribes<sup>2</sup>, but because of its greater fertility and less wild and brocken character, Kalpi was occupied earlier than other portions of Bundelkhand by Aryan immigrants. Its traditional History from earliest times to the end of ancient times is

---

<sup>1</sup> Bundelkhand located in heart place of India is well known for its ancient geological structure , mixed relief pattern, semi-arid climate and rough stoney soils on one hand and on other to its remarkable historical background, culture and language. At present the extension of area is contradicted but generally seven districts of U.P. part(Jhansi, Jalaun, Lalitpur, Hamirpur, Mahoba, Banda, Chitrakoot) are clearly part of it with six districts of M.P.(Datia ,Tikamgarh, Chhatarpur, Panna, Damoh, Chhatarpur).In this way the location of Bundelkhand is in between 23<sup>0</sup>8' to 26<sup>0</sup> 30' N lattitude and 78<sup>0</sup> 11' to 81<sup>0</sup> 30' E longitude with 71618 square kilometers total geographical area.

<sup>2</sup> Brockman D.L. Drake, Jalaun: A Gazetter, Allahabad, 1921 ,p.15

mainly gleaned from Puranas. The earliest known ruler of the region was Yayati, the great emperor and conqueror who extended his kingdom far and wide.<sup>3</sup> Kalpi remained a part of Chedi<sup>4</sup> region as well Jejjakbhukti<sup>5</sup> in early medieval age of Indian history. It is believed that the term Kalpi was named after an ancient ruler Kalip Dev. Kalpi is said to have been founded by King Vasudeva at the end of the 4th century<sup>6</sup>. In 1196 it fell to Qutbuddin Aibak and during the subsequent Medieval period it played a significant part in the history of central India. During Akbar's reign, Kalpi was a governor's seat and had a mint for copper coinage.<sup>7</sup> About the middle of the 18th century it passed into the hands of the Marathas. It was captured by the British in 1803, and after 1806 remained in British possession until India's independence in 1947. Kalpi was a part of Bundelkhand Agency, formed in 1811, and also housed its headquarters from 1818 to 1824.<sup>8</sup> During this period the political agent to Governor General of India was appointed and headquartered in Kalpi. The British East India Company made it one of their principal stations for providing commercial investment. The fortified post of Kalpi, the former residence of the rulers of princely state Jalaun, was dismantled in 1860 by the British and its place was taken by a market known as Whiteganj. The principal remains at Kalpi are the tombs of Madar Sahib, Ghafur Zanjani, Chol Bibi and Bahadur Shahid and the great enclosure commonly called "Chaurasi Gumbaz". This is located in the western portion of the town and is said to be the tomb of Lodi Shah Badshah (?). The Chaurasi Gumbaz is built of blocks of kankar set in lime mortar with style very closely with that of Lodi period.

<sup>3</sup> Majumdar R.C. And Pusalker A.D. , The History and culture of the Indian people, Vol. I , Bombay, 1951, p. 252

<sup>4</sup> Singh, Rajendra "Water resource and its management :A case study of river Betwa", Indian journal of Landscape systems and ecological studies, Vol.13 No.1,june 1990, pp80-85 ; Chedi region was territories watered by the rivers Charmanwati (Chambal), Vetrawati (betwa) and Karnawati (Ken)

<sup>5</sup> Singh, Rajendra, Bundelkhand: A traditional land of fort complex, the Deccan Geographer, vol. 32 , no. 2, pune , 1994, p.2 and Archeological Survey reports, vol. 2 shows the Madanpur Inscription of Prathwi Raj third of Chahman dynasty as under - **v: .k jktL; iK-sk Jh l lesoj l quAtstkd HPr nSkM; alkFohjktu yfurkAA**

<sup>6</sup> Atkinson, E.T., statistical, Descriptive and Historical account of the north western provinces of India , Vol.I, Bundelkhand division, Allahabad,1874,p.524

<sup>7</sup> Majumdar R.C.(ed.), The History and culture of the Indian people, Vol.X I , Bombay, 1969, p.111 , Kalpi have formed a part of fief of Abdullah Khan Uzbek titled as "shuj'at Khan"

<sup>8</sup> Brockman D.L. Drake, op. cit. ,p.132

## I

The revolt of 1857 is one of those events which have been interpreted on several occasions by nationalist leaders, historians and officials. For one, we have an uprising which for its sheer scale alone demands explanation, whatever view of history we may adopt. Then there is its unique place in the narrative of anti colonial resistance . Irfan Habib and many other scholars underline the facts of its international significance , in being “the greatest armed challenge to imperialism the world over during the entire course of nineteenth century”.<sup>9</sup> Discussion became incomplete without the role of Bundelkhand region. Kalpi was a prime centre of uprising as it was known as “Gateway of Bundelkhand” since medieval age. The second Brigade of central India Field force worked as part of the permanent garrison of Kalpi during the struggle.<sup>10</sup> Several historical figures are deeply associated with great struggle of 1857-1858 as Rani Laxmi Bai of Jhansi, Raja Mardan Singh of Banpur , Nawab Ali Bahadur second of Banda with tatiya tope of Kanpur and local Rajput chieftains of konch, Benda- Jauharpur , Madanpur And Chilla on the battlefield of Bundelkhand. Several proclamations of leaders of uprising was for Jihad or Mohammadan crusade against Christians<sup>11</sup> for both great and low of the creed of Islam for massacring all the accused Christians. While discussing the famous and known heroes of the struggle, we forget the unknown figures like Mir Qadir Ali of Kalpi . The single primary source of knowledge regarding Mir Qadir Ali is his autobiography in Urdu entitled as ‘*Muraqqa-i-inqlab*’ when published in limited copies in 1950. D.K. Singh , a historian from Jalaun has mentioned the name of Mir Qadir Ali in his book ‘1857’ on page no. 105. The autobiography was reprinted in 2007 with title “*Muraqqa- I -Inqlab surgajisht Mir Qadir Ali banam Dastan –I – Azeeb*” by Sabir Adib Hamirpuri , Ahsan Awara Bandvi and Athar Adil Hashmi. The Hindi translation of the book was published in 2008 and translation was made by Sabir Adib Hamirpuri , Ahsan Awara Bandvi.<sup>12</sup> Hindi translation was entitled as “ *kalpi ke krantikari Mir Qadir*

---

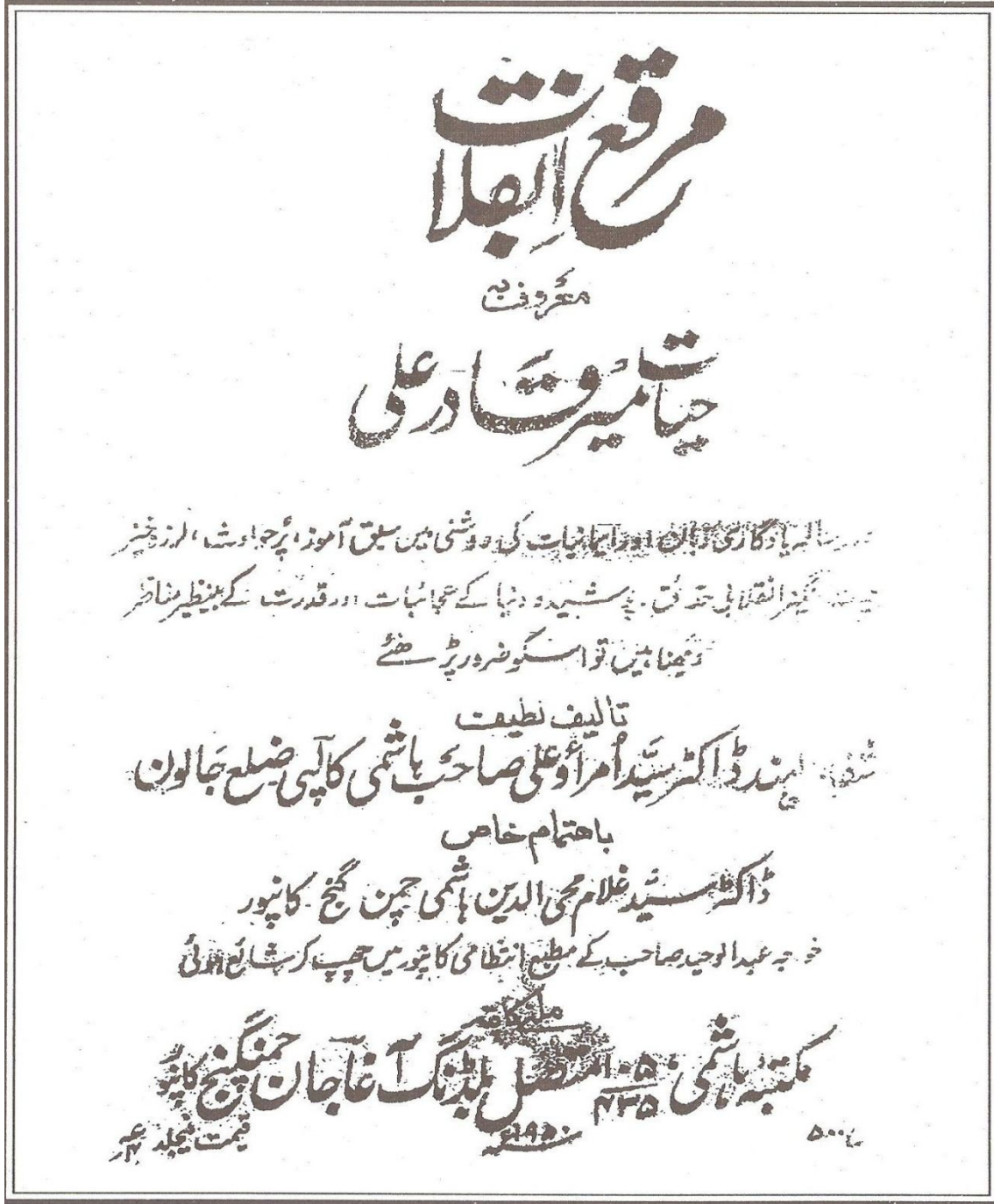
<sup>9</sup> Moosavi, Shireen (ed.), Facets of the Great Revolt 1857, Tulika books , New Delhi, 2008, first page of introduction

<sup>10</sup> Forrest, George W., Selections from the letters, dispatches and other state papers- the Indian Mutiny 1857-1858, volume IV , superintendent Government printing, Calcutta, 1912, p. 128

<sup>11</sup> Hussain Iqbal (ed.), Proclamations of the Rebels of 1857, ICHR New Delhi, 2007, p.50 (document no. 16)

<sup>12</sup> Sabir Adib Hamirpuri resides at 35, Gulqada, Shahjahanabad Bhopal while Ehsan Awara is no more now .I met to Awara sahab in 2007 at his home chhawani

‘Ali aur Kala-pani’ with efforts of its editors Hari Mohan Purwar and Devendra Kumar Singh both from Bundelkhand Museum Committee Orai.



The first page of ‘Muraqqa-I-Inqalab’ published by Dr. Umrao Ali in 1950

Banda, at that time I was serving in History department of Pt. J. L. Nehru PG College Banda U.P.

## II

Mir Qadir Ali was resident of locality Mahmoodpura of Kalpi. He was born on 28 february 1822 and died on 28 february 1882. This is just co-incidence that date of birth and death was same. He was son of Mir Kammu . his ancestor qutb-uddin bakhtiar came to India from Khurasan in sultanate period. Babur granted land to Hamiuddin, the ancestor of Mir Qadir Ali in kalpi. Mughal emperor Akbar second granted village kath-purwa to his grand father Mohammad Taqi. Mir Qadir Ali was educated Arabic and Persian by his teacher Hasan Bin Jafar . He became an expert swimmer due to presence of river Yamuna at Kalpi. Mir Qadir Ali often participated in hunting with British residing at Kalpi. He daily wrote his personal dairy ( *Roznamcha*) along with his practice of revenue income writing work. He was married to daughter of Shaikh Fakir Baksh (death 1850) from jaes (Rai Bareily) but later became resident of Kalpi after the completion of his *Haj*. Usually he became famous in Kalpi by virtue of his personality and family background. He was known as daring man at that time in Kalpi. His uncles and cousins have jealous with his name and fame. Thakur Jatwar Singh of village Parasan<sup>13</sup> revolted from the British government as he denied from submitting *Lagan* . On 19 may 1842, several *kashtkars* of villages Akbarpur<sup>14</sup>, Margayan<sup>15</sup>, Kurahna<sup>16</sup> and Kath-purwa<sup>17</sup> supported Jatwar Singh. Mir Qadir Ali with his brothers Mir Baqar Ali and Mir Imam Ali accepted the challenge of Jatwar Singh. Mir Qadir Ali started a battle against the local Rajputs headed by Jatwar Singh with the help of his followers Pandit Govind Ram And Karinda Abdul Sattar, Jafar Khan and Hasan Jafar. Mir Qadir Ali defeated the rebels and collected whole amount of revenue. Seven people was killed in battle with fifteen wounded of opposite. This collected revenue was sent to Deputy Collector of Jalaun. Therefore we can observe that Mir Qadir Ali was loyal to British but he was unsatisfied with the revenue policies of British towards common peasants. Mir Qadir Ali was always called by British officials for hunting, for example he was invited by John Sleeman the son of British political agent at Nougouan (Chhatarpur) for hunting. Mir Qadir Ali got credit to hunt 22 lions, 2 tigers, 9 leopards, 24 beers in time interval between 26.12.1844 to 12.03.1845. during this period, the loyal horse of Mir Qadir Ali (named Samand) was died. Mir Qadir Ali was unfortunate regarding his sons as four continuous sons Hashim, Muzaffar, Shaukat and Safdar were died in early

---

<sup>13</sup> Village Parasan is situated in south of Kalpi and 20 km apart from river Betwa

<sup>14</sup> Akbarpur, named after Mughal Emperor Akbar is situated near Etuara and 12 km apart from Kalpi

<sup>15</sup> Margayan is situated in south east of Kalpi with distance 20 km

<sup>16</sup> Kurahna is situated south east to kalpi with distance of 16 kms

<sup>17</sup> Kath-purwa is situated in east of Kalpi with 16 kms distance



age. Mir Kammu, the father of Mir Qadir Ali was died on 9 august 1855. Mir Qadir Ali obtained Shahpur, Kurhana, Akbarpur and Half Kath-purwa village with twenty two thousand rupees cash as ancestral property. Altimately his mother was died on 5 march 1857.

### III

The year 1857 was starting of revolt against British. Shiv Ram Tantiya, the son of Maratha king Keshav Ram of Gur-sarai became leader of rebellions of Jalaun district with Khande Rao. Shiv Ram Tantiya attacked to Kalpi and killed the Nahar Singh and Abdul Sattar , the servants of Mir Qadir Ali and send a message to handover the British people which have taken shelter in Mahmoodpura locality controlled by Mir Qadir Ali. Mir Qadir Ali did handover all Europeans (three males, two females and four kids). These were killed by Shiv Ram Tantiya. This event was dated as 29 june 1857. After the completion of whole episode British were again established by October 1858. A suit was filed against Mir Qadir Ali for killing of British people which were basically indigo merchants. Mir Qadir Ali was strongly opposed by his uncles and cousins during the trial. Mir Qadir Ali was charged for revolt against British and sentenced for *saja -I -kala pani* by the court of deputy Commissioner Turnan on 10 march 1859<sup>18</sup>. Roshan Ali, Shaikh Azmat Ali, Chaudhary Mukund Singh and Kunwar Bharat Singh all friends of Mir Qadir Ali were also sentenced with same punishment. The total cash and kind properties of Mir Qadir Ali was captured by government. All evidences against Mir Qadir Ali were put by Mir Qayam Ali ; real uncle of Mir Qadir Ali and Mir Qurban Ali & Mir Sajjad Ali ; both cousins of Mir Qadir Ali. Shaikh Kallan, Brother in law of Mir Qadir Ali and his wife make several efforts to discharge him but ultimately they failed. Mir Qadir Ali and his friends mentioned above were sent to Calcutta via Banda and Allahabad. They were kept as prisoners and started the journey from Kalpi on 11 march 1859 via road. They started train journey on 24 april 1859 from Allahabad to Calcutta. All prisoners reached Calcutta on 30 april 1859.<sup>19</sup> All prisoners were carried by ship no. 92 with captain John Hardy on 22 may 1859

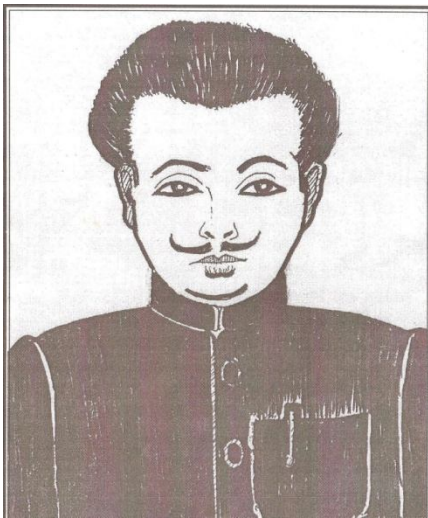
---

<sup>18</sup> File of this trial is preserved at Allahabad Archives. Mir Qadir Ali was charged with crime under section 121 A of t'azirat – i- Hind ( Bajurm dafa 121 herf Alif) and sentenced to *Habse -dabam wa- abur dariya-I - shore*

<sup>19</sup> After medical check up a photo of Mir Qadir Ali was taken by unknown British photographer . This photo of Mir Qadir Ali was captured on 5 may 1859 with Safdar Ali, member of Nawab Ali Bahadur's family of Banda. This photo does not exist in British Archives and price Albert Museum London. Perhaps this photo is under private collection, if existing. A sketch of Mir Qadir Ali is present now which was sketched on the basis of 'Huliya' at time of discharge from punishment at Andman islands.

from Calcutta to Port Blair. According to Mir Qadir Ali, John Hardy was a liberal man but Ground field officer at Port Blair, which was a native Indian and converted Christian was cruel. First of all he ordered to put chain and rods in legs of prisoners. All were afraid from new environment. The old prisoners of Andaman were permanently punched the word “kala-pani” on their respective forehead. This rule was dissolved in March 1859. Mir Qadir Ali with Kazi Roshan Ali and Kunwar Bharat Singh was sent to main area of Andaman island separated by 9 miles. Mir Qadir Ali was accused to kick ground field officer on 13 July 1859 and placed to Nicobar island due to this punishment. Ground field officer was abusing to Kunwar Bharat Singh, then Mir Qadir Ali opposed and kicked him.

#### IV



Mir Qadir Ali with Kazi Roshan Ali and Kunwar Bharat Singh were sent to Nicobar island by a boat for 12-hour journey with Guard officer John Dagger and four Indian constables. Kunwar Bharat Singh kicked a constable after noon and felled him into the sea. The battle started on the boat. John Dagger with his assistants was killed by two prisoners. The boat was now captured by Mir Qadir Ali with Kazi Roshan Ali. They also captured all guns, bullets and swords. They have no knowledge regarding direction in sea. Firstly they floated up to 7 days in sea. They continuously remembered “*Sura-i-Yasin*” during these days. After this event Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali travelled through 5 different islands and faced different types of human and animal beings with different soils, waters and vegetation. They saw a biggest black spotted snake of their life on 31 July 1859. Muraqqa-I-inqilab deals with all types of description as traveller’s account.<sup>20</sup> An important event made on Fourth Island which changed the direction of destiny of Mir Qadir Ali. This island was related to carnivals. When Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali entered into this island they found naked carnivals eating

---

<sup>20</sup> Due to this journey Mir Qadir Ali became famous as ‘*Sindbad of Kalpi*’ after returning to Kalpi

human meat which was roasted in fire. Two Europeans were bounded with a tree. Mir Qadir Ali faced the horrible situation and started firing with gun. Mir Qadir Ali killed three carnivores and rest leaved the place due to firing. Mir Qadir Ali now made Europeans free and loaded on his back . Both people were escaped by Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali as they captured their boat and sent away from island. The two British guys regained their sense due to cool sea breeze. One of them said that he is John Hutton and he is son of lieutenant Governor of Andman islands. He and his three friends were captured by carnivores. After a difficult journey of two months and 11 days John Hutton, Mir Qadir Ali, Kazi Roshan Ali and another British found a cargo ship which was going to Japan. After nine months Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali found food grain to eat. After taking this meal both were fell ill. Mr. Goldsmith, Captain of the ship made medical arrangements for him. The ship entered in port area of Port Blair on 3 june 1860. John Hutton narrated the whole true story. Lieutenant Governor and his wife was so happy with bravery of Mir Qadir Ali also thankful to him. Mir Qadir Ali was appointed as jailor and Kazi Roshan Ali as deputy Jailor. Mir Qadir Ali faced a sentimental argument from a British lady belonging to Governor's family. She was eager to marry with Mir Qadir Ali . Mir Qadir Ali became agreed to marry her after pressure of his friend and others . Mir Qadir Ali was agreed with condition of *nikah* under the presence of *Maulavi*. This marriage was not destined because lady was no more due to snake bite. Lieutenant Governor made his recommendation to viceroy regarding Mir Qadir Ali and ultimately Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali were released due to recommendation. This release letter was received on 20 february 1862 at Port Blair. Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali started back journey to Calcutta by ship no.59 on 5 march 1862 with time interval of two years nine months and five days. Before this Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali received release certificates from lieutenant governor with rupees one thousand cash, gifts and returning rail fare.

## V

Mir Qadir Ali and Kazi Roshan Ali started their rail journey to Kanpur. They reached Kalpi on 21 march 1862. Mir Qadir Ali entered into his locality Mahmoodpura and found his beloved wife in harness. She was living in a house of cowherd lady. Cousins of Mir Qadir Ali was afraid from his return because they were sure that he will never come. Mir Qadir Ali went Kadaura and took a rifle from a friend. Mir Qadir Ali killed his three cousins Farzand Ali, Sajjad Ali and Qurban Ali with the same weapon. Mir Qadir Ali became fugitive and wrote a letter to British Government through deputy commissioner of Banda regarding the fake arguments of his cousins during the trail. Mir Qadir Ali did revolt against government and he made his army of four troops including 120 followers. First

troop was leaded by Sultan Haider Khan, nephew of Nawab Banda; second was leaded by Narendra Bahadur Singh from Rath (district- Hamirpur), third was headed by Kunwar Narayan Singh of Moth (district- Jhansi) and fourth was leaded by Pratap Singh from Bilayan (district-Jalaun). Code of conduct was decided by Mir Qadir Ali. This group raided treasury of Moth tehsil on 26 September 1962. The group headed by Mir Qadir Ali continuously raided the treasuries of Hamirpur, Rath, Jalaun and Mau-Ranipur. They looted several British camps and villages as well as they distributed the looted money to needy people. Mir Qadir Ali met to deputy commissioner of Banda with different get up. Mir Qadir Ali saluted the British officer then declared his name. deputy commissioner became afraid of Mir Qadir Ali but he assured that his group has no plan to attack over deputy commissioner. He told the officer that he is innocent and deserves forgiveness. Deputy commissioner advised to Mir Qadir Ali to write his application . The application was sent by post on 14 November 1962. During this procedure a cash prize of rupees ten thousand was declared by government on Mir Qadir Ali to catch him dead or alive. After a long wait of five months Mir Qadir Ali was forgiven from government by order no. 19-1054 dated 3 April 1963. Mir Qadir Ali surrendered himself with his 200 followers in front of deputy commissioner of Banda. Mir Qadir Ali went to his Kalpi for his rest of life.

Mir Qadir Ali erected a new home for his family in year 1867. He had twelve sons and two daughters but his eleven sons died during his age. His last son Umrao Ali remained with him. He was shocked due to death of her daughter Sugra in 1881. Muraqqa –I- Inqlab ends with this event. Mir Qadir Ali was died on 28 February 1882 and he got a small piece of land for final rest near his daughter's grave in Kalpi.<sup>21</sup>



---

<sup>21</sup> This date was confirmed by Dr. Raunak Ali the grand son of Mir Qadir Ali and son of Umrao Ali during his interview on 03.05.2008. Interview was taken by Dr. Hari Mohan Purwar (op.cit.)



## Lokh fooskult dh lekftd fpluru dh oreku ikl fxdrk

**MO eerK xXokj**

, I ksl , V AkQs j , oafolHxk/ ; {k bfrgkl  
efgyk egkfo | ky ; } fdnobZuxj] dkuig

^eu ik.k vks 'kjhj l sgea dke ea yx tkuk plfg; s vks tc rd ge , d vks  
, d gh vkn'kz ds fy; s vi uk l oLo R; kxus ds fy, r\$ kj u jgk\$ rc rd ge dnkfi  
vkykd ughans[k ik; sA\*\*

**&&& Lokh fooskult i=loyh iFle Hkx iD 300**

Lokh fooskult Hkjr dh egku foHkfr; ka ea l s , d Fks A Hkjr; l ekt l nB  
mudk \_\_.kh jgsk A jk"Vfir k egkRek xkakh] cky xak/kj fryd] vjfoln ?kksk] johUnz ukFk  
VSxkj t\$ h egku foHkfr; kamuds thou vks fpluru l si Hkfr Fkha A

Lokh fooskult , d 0; ogkfjd fopkj] l ae vks njnf'kzk ds irhd]  
; FkkFkoknh] l R; ds iqt kjh] vkst vks rstfLork ds iqt] ehBh ok.kh vks ieiwkZ 0; ogkj ds  
/kuh] Lo; a ij vfmX fo'okl dh ij.kk nsus okys egku fopkj] Fks A fooskult us  
l lekftd tMfk vks /kkfzd ewrk dks nij djus dk o\$ k gh iz kl fd; k t\$ k fdl h  
rkyk ds l M\$gg ikuh dks l kQ djus ds fy, fd; k tkrk gSA mlugksa vi us i=ka vks  
Hk" k. kka ea ppu pvdj , d s fopkj 0; Dr fd; s tks fo'o ds fdl h Hk l ekt dks ixfr ds  
egku f'k[kj ij igpk nsus dh {kerk j [krs gSA mlugksa vi uk l EiwkZ thou jk"V] l ekt o  
v/; kRe fpluru ea l efiZ dj fn; k A l lekftd : f<oknh dgj hfr; ka o ekU; rkvka ds fo: )  
vkokt mBkdj 0; ogkfjd : i ea uo pruk tkr djus dk iz kl fd; k A mudk vxg  
Fk fd l lekftd l ok dk; ka dks v/; kRe l k/kuk ds , d egRoiwkZ vx ds : i ea Lohdkj  
fd; k tk; sA

foosdkulln Lid j dh Hkkar gh I ekt dks I ko; o ekurs Fks A mudk fopkj Fkk fd & ^vud 0; fDr; ka dk I em I ef"V ) I Ei wKz dgykrk gS vKj vdsyk 0; fDr ml dk , d Hkkx gSA vki vKj ge vdsys 0; f'r gS I ekt , d I ef"V gSA\*\* 0; f"V dh Hkkar I ef"V dk Hkh , d vKxd thou gS ml dk Hkh fodkl 'khy efLr"d vKj vKRek gSA I keftd izfr rHkh I Etko gS tc ml ds ?kVd dN cfynku dja D; kAd R; kx vFkok cfynku fd; s fcuk I ef"V ds dY; k.k dh dkeuk 0; FkZ gSA foosdkulln dk deZud kj Qy ea xgu fo'okl Fkk vKj bl fy; s mlgkaus ekuk fd fdl h fo'kSk I ekt ea 0; fDr dk tle ml ds fi Nys deK ds vk/kkj ij gkrk gSA ftl I s vuoku yxrk gS fd foosdkulln dh n"V ea dkbZ ekuo fufeRr I LFkk u gkdj bz oj }kjk 0; fDr; ka ds fi Nys deK ds vk/kkj ij fufeRr I LFkk gSA bl izdkj dh Hkkouk ds emy ea foosdkulln dk ; g fo'okl vfHk0; Dr gkrk gS fd eut; vKj I ekt dk vLrRo 'kjk ds fy; s gS vr% 'kjk djds gh 0; fDr viuk vKj I ekt dk dY; k.k dj I drk gSA I deZ izfr dh vKj ys tkus okyk gS deZ izfr dk fouk'kd gS & gea v/kxfr dh vKj /kdsyrk gSA 0; fDr doy viusfy; s ugha thrk cfYd nI jka ds fy; s Hkh thrk gS vKj bl h ea ml dh eut; rk fNih gSA I ekt fofHku 0; fDr; ka dk I em gS ftl ds fodkl ds fy; s 0; fDr; ka }kjk vKRe&R; kx vfuok; Z gSA ekuoh; I Ecakka dk vfUre y{; vKj ifj.kke I kefgd I [k gksuk pfg,] fujk 0; fDrxr I [k ugha A) 2½

Lokh foosdkulln I keftd I xBu vKj I keftd ekeyka ea /keZ dks ?kq kuk i I Un ugha djrs Fks vKj bl h dkj.k os tkr&ikr] I Eink; okn vKj Nq/kNur rFkk I c rjg dh fo"kerk vka ds fo: ) Fks A) 3½

Nq/kNur] J)k dk vHko] vaxft; r vKj ik'pkr; HkkSrdoknh ds ifr vR; f/kd vkd"Kz kj cbZekuh] 'kkjhfd fodkl dh mi\$kk] Nk= Hkkouk dk iru vKj dN I h[kus ds ifr mnkl hurk] Hk; & i Fkh vFkok ghu Hkkouk dh eukn'kk] HkkSrdok rFkk I kgl dh deh] vkyL; ] I dh.kz n"V dks kj deZ dh mi\$kk rFkk nqZyrk vKj fi NMki u vkfn dks foosdkulln us rRdkyhu Hkkjrh; I ekt ds iRukde[k gksus ds dkj.k crk; s A

bZ kbZ /keZ ds fopkj fd iR; d eut; ikih gS dk fojksk djrs gq crk; k fd eut; emyr% vKj rRor% ifo= vKj nsod gS vKj ml dk Lo: i ^l rfpr vkulln\* gSA iR; d eut; ea vKRek dh fn0; T; ksr fo|eku gSA ek; k ds o'kHkur gkdj gh eut; vius vki dks 'kmz fucz vKj ikih I e>rk gSA eut; dks fucz cukus okys bl fopkj dk ifjR; kx vKj eut; ds emy/Hkur nsodrk dk t; ?kSk djus dk vkokgu foosdkulln }kjk fd; k x; k A ; s fopkj mlgkaus vesjd ds /keZ Eesyu ea iLr fd; s Fks A I ekt dks g"V iV j [kus okys rRo i] I ok vKj R; kx dks foosdkulln th us /keZ I Eesyu ea /keZ vFkok vKR; kRedrk dk emy rRo crk; k Fkk A mlgkaus Nq/kNur o : f<okfnrk ij dBkj igkj fd; kj : f<okn dks mlgkaus ^j I kbZ/keZ vKj vLi"; rkokn dgdj HkRI Zuk dh A foosdkulln us dgk & ^Hkkjr ea ; g jksk&/ksk epk gS fd ge cMs xjhc gS ijUrq xjhka ds fy, fdruh nku'khy I LFkk, a gS \ Hkkjr ds djkm/ka xjhka ds nq[k vKj iHk ds fy; s drus yks vl y ea jksr gSA D; k ge eut; gS \ ge mudh thfodk vKj mlufR ds fy; s D; k dj jgs gS \ ge mlga Nrs Hkh ugha vKj mudh I xfr I snj Hkkxrs gSA D; k ge eut; gS

\ osgtkjka ckge.k & Hkkjr ds uhp vksj nfyf turk dsfy; sD; k dj jgs gsa \ ^er&Nir  
^er&Nir , d gh okD; muds eq[k l s fudyrk gs A muds gkFkka gekjk l ukru /keZ ds k  
rPN vksj HkZV gks x; k gsA vc gekjk /keZfdl ea jg x; k gs dpy NwpkNir ea vksj dgha  
ugha A) 4½

xjhcka vksj nfyfka dsfy; s foodkulln ea vl he l gkuHkfir Fkh A os vehj vksj xjhc  
ds Hkn dks Bpjkdj in&nfyfka dks l hus l s yxkus dk l Unsk nrs Fks vksj vi us deB;  
thou ep vi us fe'ku ea mlugkaus ; g djds Hkh fn[kk; k A foodkulln dh yydkj Fkh &  
'xjhc vksj vHkoxLr iHfMf vksj in nfyf] l c vkvksj ge l c l ed".k dh 'kj.k ea , d  
gsA) 5½

foodkulln us vehjka dks fo'okl ?kkrd crkrs gq dgk fd djka/ka yksx Hkq[k vksj  
vKku ea xkrs [kk jgs gsa ftudh xk<h dekbZ ds iS s l s vehjka us f'k{kk i kbZ gs vc mlugha  
ij dkbZ/; ku ugha nrk mlugkaus vehjka dks di V] 'kkSk.k vksj vukpkj dsfy; s QVdkjk vksj  
dgk Hkkjr ds xjhcka dk] ifrrka dk vksj ikfi; ka dk dkbZ l kFkh ugha gs mudh l gk; rk  
okyk dkbZ ugha os fdrus gh iz kl D; ka u djs mudh mluftr dk dkbZ mik; ugha A os  
fnu ifrfnu Mncrs tk jgs gsa A jk{kl ts k u'ka l ekt mu ij pks/a dj jgk gs ml dk  
vutko rks os [kuc dj jgs gsa ij os ugha tkurs pks/a dgk; l s vk jgh gsa A foodkulln dks  
fo'okl Fkk l k/kkj.k oxZ vksj in nfyf oxZ mB [kMk gksk rks mudh ixfr dks jkodus dk  
fdl h ea l kgl ugha jgsk A xjhcka rFkk l ol k/kkj.k dh 'kFDr dks tkxr djus gsq  
foodkulln us dgk & ^Aps in okyka ; k /kfudka dk Hkjkd k u djuk A muea thouh 'kFDr  
ugha gs & os rks thrs gq Hkh eqs ds l eku gs A Hkjkd k rpe ykska ij gs xjhc]  
in&e; kzh&jfgr fdllrqfo'okl rfigha ykska ij A) 6½

foodkulln ds fopkj Fks ^ge iutk ds bl rke>ke dks ; kuh nofirZ ds l keus 'ka[k  
Onduk] ?k.Vk ctkuk vksj vkjrh djuk NkM+na A ge 'kkL=ka ds i Bu&i k Bu vksj 0; fDrxr  
eks[k dsfy, l c rjg dh l k/kukvka dks NkM+na vksj xkp&xkp ea tkdj xjhcka dh l dk]  
xjhcka vksj iHfMfka dh l dk djus dk chMk mBk ya A) 7½ vehjka dks fxjkus dh vi {kk  
iR; d dks , d l eku; /kjry ij ys tkuk mfpr ekurs Fks A pk.Mky dks mBkdj ml s  
ckge.k Lrj rd ys tkuk fuEurj tkfr; ka dks l h dfr nsuk pkgrs Fks A

foodkulln xqk] dk; Z vksj LoHkko dks o.kZ 0; oLFkk dk ied[k vk/kkj ekurs Fks u fd  
/ku l Ei fRr dks A mudk , d k ekuuk Fkk fd gekjs ; gk; xqk vksj tle ds vk/kkj ij tkfr  
curh gs /ku ds vk/kkj ij ugha A --deZ 0; oLFkk ea nksk gkrs gq Hkh] dgha vf/kd ykHk Hkh  
gsA) 8½

foodkulln us tkfrok] tkfrHkn dk , d l keftd fo/kku ekuk muds vuq kj i wZ  
ea bl dh mi ; ksrk pks tks jgh gks vc Hkkjrh; ok; p.My ea nqB/k QSykus ds vfrfjDr  
dN ugha A tkfrHkn dk uk'k rHkh l EHko gs tc yksx vius [kks s gq l keftd 0; fDrRo  
dks i q% i klr djaks A tkfr&i Fkk ds fouk'k ds fo'k; ea Lokeh th dh n"V cMk i Sh Fkh  
mlugkaus Hkji fy; k Fkk fd vk/kfud ifrLi/kkZ ds ; q ea tkfr fopkj vius vki HkZV gksk  
tk jgk gs ml dk uk'k djuds dsfy, fdl h /ke&foKku dh vko' ; drk ugha A) 9½

os tkfr dk vFkZ I dkjRed : i ea yrs gq 'fopf=rk dh LoPNUn xfr\* ekurs Fks A muds erkud kj ^tkfr dk eny vFkZ Fkk & , oa I dMks o"kkz rd ; gh ipfyr jgk fd iR; d 0; fDr dh viuh izdr ds vius fo'kSkRo dks izdkf'kr djus dh Lok/khurk pfid Hkkjr ea tkfr I Ecu/kh bl Hkko dk ifjR; kx dj fn; kj vr%og v/k% ru dh fLFkr ea vk x; k A muds vuq kj vkt dy dk o.kz foHkkx vFkZ~tkfr ugha gS cfYd tkfr dh izfr ea : dkoV gSA I pep bl us I Pph tkfr vFkZ~fopf=rk dh LoPNUn xfr dks jkd fn; k gSA<sup>10½</sup> tkfrok dh teh tMka dks I eny u"V djuk vl EHko gSA mlgkaus dgk gekjk iz kl gksuk pfg, fd eny prj o.kD; oLFkk iqthor gks tk; s vks fuEurj oxkz dks mBkdj mPrj o.kkz rd yk; k tk; s A

foodkuln ijksgr dezk.M vks ijEijkoknh ckge.k ds ij kru vf/kdkj okn ds fl ) kur ds fo: ) Fks A mlgkaus ijksgr /kez dh dVq 'kCnka ea fulnk dh D; kaid ml I s I keftd vR; kpj dks dk; e j [kus ea I gk; rk feyrh Fkh vks turk dh mi\$kk gsrh Fkh A ijEijkoknh ckge.kka ds ij kru vf/kdkjokn ds fl ) kur dk [k.Mu fd; k D; kaid ; g fl ) kur 'kanka vFkZ~nsk ds cgd ; d turk dks ond Kku ds ykHk I s oapr djrk gSA<sup>11½</sup> foodkuln us dgk Fkk fd & ^fuEu oxz ds ykxka dks f'kf{kr , oa I d ddr djds rpe tul k/kj.k ij cMka vuqEik djks mudh nkl rk dh tathjka dks [kksy nksxs rFkk I Ei wkZ jk"Va dk mRFkku djksxs A\*\* muds vuq kj & I Hkh euq; I eku gS vks I Hkh dk vk/; kRed vutkr rFkk ije Kku dk vf/kdkj gSA<sup>12½</sup>

foodkuln us cky fookg dh HkRI Zuk dh vks ?kks'kr fd; k & ^ft I iFkk ds vuq kj vckk ckfydkvka dk ikf.kxzg.k gsrk gS ml ds I kfk ea fd I h izdkj ds I Ecu/k j [kus ea vl eFkZ gw A ----- cky fookg I s vl kef; d I UrkuRi fRr gsrh gS vks vYik; q ea I Urku /kkj.k djus ds dkj.k gekjh fL=; kj vYik; q gsrh gS mudh nry vks jksch I Urku nsk ea fHk [kkfj; ka dh I ; k c=kus dk dkj.k curh gSA ----- vkt ?kj&?kj bruh vf/kd fo/kok; a ik; s tkus dk eny dkj.k cky&fookg gh gS ; fn cky fookgka dh I ; k ?kV tk; s rks fo/kokvka dh I ; k Hkh Lo; ad ?kV tk; sx A<sup>13½</sup>

foodkuln dk rdZ Fkk fd gekjk drD; rks ; g gS fd ge I ekt ds iR; d ?kVd dks pgs L=h gks ; k iq "k' f'kf{kr vks I d ddr cuk; a A turk ds bl h izdkj f'kf{kr gks tkus ij] og Lo; a vius gfu&ykHk dk fopkj dj bl izdkj dh dghfr; ka dks fudky ckj djsh vks rc nko I s fd I h ckr dks I ekt ij yknus dh vko'; drk ugha jg tk; sx A<sup>14½</sup>

foodkuln th I eLr efgykvka dks cMs vknj dh n"V I s n[ks Fks A os iR; d dh ek&cgu ds : i ea intk djrs Fks A mlgkaus dgk Hkh Fkk iNh , d iak I s dHkh ugha mM+ I drkj ml h izdkj I ekt Hkh L=h ds fcuk ugha py I drk A ml I e; fL=; ka dh n'kk dhMka I s Hkh cnrj Fkh A mudk ekufI d Lrj Hkh cgr upk ekuk tkrk Fkk A foodkuln us mlg xrykeh I s Nmkaus dk Hkj I d iz kl fd; k A inkz iFkk dk fojksk fd; kj I koZfud thou ea Hkkx yus dh ij.kk nh rFkk muds f'k{kk xg.k djus ij tkj fn; k A os dgrs gS fd ; g I e>uk cMk dfBu gS fd bl nsk ea fL=; ka vks iq "kka ds chp bruk HksHkko D; ka gS----- Lokeh foodkuln dk ekuuk Fkk fd fo'o ds I Ei wkZ fodkl 'khy nskka us efgykvka



dks l efr vknj o l Eeku ndj viuh fof'k"Vrk rFkk egkurk dk ifjp; fn; k gSA tks jk"V<sup>a</sup> fL=; ka dk vknj ugha djrs os dHkh cM<sup>s</sup> ugha gks l dr} u gks ik; s g<sup>s</sup> mlugkaus l eLr efgykvka dks yk<sup>s</sup>dd rFkk R; kx dh f'k{kk ndj l hrk cukus dk iz Ru fd; k rkfd viuh j{kk osLo; a dj l daA<sup>15½</sup>

mlugkaus dgk f'k{kk l s gh efgykvka ea vkRefo'okl mRi l u gksck vks osLo; a viuh l gk; rk dj l dach A ----- Hkkjrh; ukjh dks /keZ dlnz cukdj f'k{kk nsuh pkfg; s A /kfeZ f'k{kk} pfj= xBu] cgep; l ikyu blgha dh vks /; ku nsuk pkfg; s A foodkulln Hkkjrh; ukjh dks l hrk vks xkxz ds vkn'kz ds vuq i egku cukuk pkgrs Fk<sup>s</sup> ik'pR; ukjh ds l eku ugha cukuk pkgrs A ---- L=h f'k{kk ds ikB; Øe ds fy; s foodkulln us bfrgkl vks ijk.k] /keZ f'kYi] foKku] xgfoKku vks dyk dh f'k{kk ij cy fn; k A ----- i q "kka ds l eku gh fL=; ka dks Hkh 'kkjhfd f'k{kk nh tkuh pkfg; } rkfd osLo; a viuh j{kk dj l da vks fuHkZ gkdj l c dgha?kæ fQj l daA mlugkaus fL=; ka ea l kgl vks 'kks l dh vko'; drk ij cy nrs gq dgk fd , d h ekrk; gh l kgl h ckydka dks tle ns l drh g<sup>s</sup> A mlgha dh xkn ea iydj nsk dk fuekzk djus okys l ir i sk gks l drs g<sup>s</sup> A ----- L=h vks i q "k vi u&vi u s 0; ol k; ea fodkl dj l daA dkbz 0; ol k; cjk ugha gks k] Nks/s l s Nks/k dke Hkh R; kx vks l ok dh Hkkouk l s djus ij cM<sup>s</sup> l s cM<sup>s</sup> dke ds cjkj gksrk gSA , d k l nsk tu&tu rd foodkulln us vius fopkja }kjk igpk; k A ----- foodkulln dk fopkj Fkk fd f'k{kk ds iz kj l s turk ds chp Hkkb<sup>s</sup>pkjs dh izy Hkkouk] vf/kdkja l s ifjp; ] vf/kdkj iklr djus g<sup>s</sup> tkxfr] Je dk l Eeku rFkk dke ds ifr vks T; knk mRi kg mRi l u gksck A ^foodkulln Lo; a uxj&uxj vks nsk&nsk ?kæ dj f'k{kk dk iz kj djrs jgs A f'k{kk ds ek/; e l s os usrd vks vk/; kRed n<sup>"</sup>V l s l Pps vFkka ea euq; cukuk pkgrs Fks A ----- muds f'k{kk l Ecu/kh fopkj vR; f/kd 0; ogkfjd vks ; FkkFkzknh g<sup>s</sup> A<sup>\*\*</sup>)<sup>16½</sup> mlugkaus 0; ol k; l Ecu/kh f'k{kk ij Hkh cy fn; k Fk A

Jetho; ka dh dkQh dky l s mi \$kk glz mluga f'k{kk iklr djus dk vol j ugh feyk A mu ij fo'kks /; ku ; Fkk'kh?kz mudh ikj fEHkd dfBukb; ka ij fot; fnyk l dsch] os f'k{kk ikus ds fy; s vk; a ds LFkku ij foodkulln f'k{kk dks muds ikl rd igpkus dh ckr djrs g<sup>s</sup> A mlugkaus dgk f'k{kk dks fu%k<sup>s</sup>d cukus ek= l s dke u gksck A bl ds vfrfjDr Hkh i kRl kgu nsuk gksck & f'k{kk dks muds }kj rd igpkuk gksck vks ; g f'k{kk u d<sup>o</sup>y efr gksch] cYd , d izq d<sup>o</sup>y ds cPps ds fy; s , d f'k{kd dh rnyuk ea , d Jethoh ds cPps ds fy; s ikp f'k{kdka dh 0; oLFk djuh gksch A tc e<sup>s</sup> ij ds egkjtk vius jT; ea efr f'k{kk dh ; kstuk cuk jgs Fk<sup>s</sup> rc Lokeh us mluga ; gh l ykg nh Fkh A ----- Lokeh th Hkkjr dh l kjh chekfj; ka ds fy; s bl h dks l oz jksxgj vkskf/k ekurs Fks A ----- mudh n<sup>"</sup>V ea f'k{kk dk vFkZ d<sup>o</sup>y tkudkfj; k; nsuk ugha cYd d<sup>o</sup>n vks Hkh l kFkd oLrq Fkk A f'k{kk dk vFkZ g<sup>s</sup> fopkja dks vkRel kr~djuk] bl seut; dk fuekzk djus okyh] thou inku djus okyh rFkk pfj= dk fuekzk djus okyh gksuh pkfg; s A bl ea dk; d<sup>o</sup>kyrk Hkh 'kkfey gksuh pkfg; s rkfd og mRi knu'khy Hkh gks A ----- os Hkkjr ds fy; s , d h f'k{kk pkgrs Fk<sup>s</sup> ftl ea ml ds vius vkn'kzkn ds l kFk ik'pR; d<sup>o</sup>kyrk dk l keatL; gks A Hkkjr us vud mPp fopkja dks tle fn; k g<sup>s</sup> ij mluga 'kk; n gh dHkh

dk; Z i ea ifjf.kr fd; k x; k gSA os bl h deh dks Hkkjr dh I kjh I kekftd cjk; ka dk  
dkj.k ekurs Fks A ----- foodkulln dk fopkj Fkk fd vPNh f'k{kk feyus ij vHkh tks  
yksx fi NM&gq g\$ Lo; agh mlur gks tk; ksA<sup>17½</sup>

Lokh jked".k ijega Lokh foodkulln ds xq Fks rFkk ^dkyh ekrk\* ds vull;  
HkDr Fks A vr% Lokh foodkulln us Hkkjrh; I ekt I qkkj dka ds I eku efrz intk dk [k. Mu  
vFkok fojksk ugha fd; k A os vdkfo'okl rFkk ik[k.M ds fojkskh Fks fdUrqJ) k vksj HkDr  
dks bz oj ikflr dk I k/ku I e>rs Fks A efrz intk ds I Ecl/k ea mlugaus fy [kk gS &  
^vkt dy I k/kj.k ckr gks xbZ gS fd I Hkh yksx vuk; kl gh bl ckr dks Lohdkj djrs g\$  
fd efrz intk Bhd ugha gSA es Hkh , d k dgrk vksj I kprk Fkk vksj bl ds n.MLo: i eqs  
, d s ekgi q "k ds i s ka rys cBdj f'k{kk xq.k djuh i Mh] ftUgkaus efrz intk I s gh I c dN  
ik; k Fkk A es Lokh jked".k ijega dh ckr dj jgk gwA vxj efrz intk }kjk bl rjg  
jked".k ijega t\$ s 0; fDr cu I drs g\$ rks g tkja efrz ka dh intk djs A<sup>18½</sup>  
foodkulln us efrz intk dks /kel ds fy; s , d I gk; d rRo ekuk tks ikFkfed voLFkk ea  
vko'; d g\$ I n\$ ds fy; sugha A ; g ekuo Lohkko dk fo/kku gSA y\$du viwz ekuo dks  
bl h I s Aj mBk I drs g\$ A

foodkulln dh /kkj.kk Fkh fd I kekftd ijEijk; a , oa : f<+ k; I ekt dh vkRej {kk ds  
fl ) kUr ij vk/kfjr gsrh gS fdUrq I kekftd fu; eka dks ; fn fLFkj j [kk tkrk gS vksj  
ml ea ifjorZ ugha fd; k tkrk rks I ekt ea cjk; k; mRiUu gks I drh g\$ A bl fy; s  
foodkulln I kekftd fu; eka dks /oa kRed dk; bkg h }kjk I ekr djuk pkgrs Fk] ftUgkaus  
ml ijEijk dh I LFkk dks vko'; d cuk fn; k gSA os I kekftd : f<+ ka dks /khj &/khj s n' kZ  
ds ek/; e I s I ekr djuk pkgrs Fks A mudh i dfr j pukRed Fkh A I qkkj ka }kjk ijEijkvka  
ea ifjorZ djuk os vl EHko I e>rs Fks A mudk fopkj Fkk fd ^ijEijkvka vksj ufr; ka dh  
doy fullnk djus I s , d vko'; d ruko mRiUu gksx ftl ea dkbZ ykHk ugha gksx A  
fglndkn dh 'kDr dk irhd ml dh vkRel kr djus dh {kerk gS A mlugaus /oa kRed  
I qkkj ka ds LFkk ij I ko; oh , oa I qkkj dh fodkl okn h i) fr dk I eFkZ fd; k A<sup>19½</sup>

Lokh foodkulln us usrdrk dks ikou Lokra; ikflr dk ifo= I k/ku dgk gSA  
muds vuq kj vl nfr; ka ds I nfr; ka dh vksj mledk djus dh 'kDr doy usrd  
mlufr ea gh gSA<sup>20½</sup> muds vuq kj usrdrk Lo; a 'kdk oLrq g\$ vkReR; kx gh usrdrk dh  
uh\$ g\$ usrdrk vksj fu%okFkZ jrk ds mPre vkn' kZ nk' kZud /kkj.kk ds I kFk vl ar ugha  
g\$ 'kdk dek dh ikflr usrdrk g\$ ufr I ar ; k I rdez gea tM+ ds calku I s eDr djrk  
gSA Hkkjrh; I ekt ij fo'okl trks gq foodkulln us dgk Fkk & ^ej s n\$ kohl h nfu; k  
ea I cl s vf/kd ; k fd I h Hkh tkfr ds I erq; usrd g\$ A os vius ekuo Hkkb; ka ds  
vf/kdkj ka ds ifr] end i 'kq/ka rd ds ifr] dgha vf/kd /; ku nrs g\$ A<sup>21½</sup> mlugaus dgk  
usrdrk dh n"V ea Hkkjrh; ds I e{k vesj dk ; k I d kj dk dkbZ vl; n\$ k cks ek= g\$ A<sup>22½</sup>  
mlugaus fu%okFkZ I od; ki h i e dk I n\$ k fn; k A

Hkkjrh; ea vaxt vius I kekT; ds LFkkf; Ro gsrq; gk; ; jki h; dj.k djuk pkgrs Fks A  
ykmZ es kys ds usRo ea vaxt h f'k{kk o I H; rk dk rhoz xfr I s ipkj gks jgk Fkk A  
foodkulln Hkkjrh; vk/; kReokn vksj ikphu Hkkjrh; I dfr ds vull; HkDr Fks A os fd I h

Hkh eW; ij Hkkjrh; I l dfr ds ufrd vkn'kkz dk R; kx ugha djuk pkgrs Fks A vr% mlgkous ; jki h; dj.k dk rhoz fojksk fd; kA vksj dgk & ^gea viuh izdfr , oa LoHkko ds vuq kj gh fodkl djuk pkfg; s A fonsh l ektka dh dk; i z kky; ka dks viukus dk iz Ru djuk 0; FkZ gS ; g vl EHko Hkh gSA ; g gekjs fy; s xksoi wkZ gS fd gedks nli js jk"Vka ds vuq i ugha <kyk tk l drk A eanli jh tkfr dh l l Fkkvka dh vkykpuk ugha djrk] os mu ykxka ds fy; s Bhd gS ijUrq gekjs fy; s ugha A mu ykxka us nli js foKkuka nli jh l l Fkkvka , oa nli jh ijEijkvka dh i"BHkne ea viuh orzku voLFkk dks ikr dj fy; k gSA ge viuh ijEijkvka rFkk gtkjks l ky l s deZ dh i"BHkne ep LokHkkfod : i l s viuh eukofRr dk vuq j.k dj l drs ga vksj gea djuk i Mxk A ge ik'pkR; ykxka dh rjg ugha gks l drs A vr% ik'pkR; ykxka dk vuq j.k djuk fujFkd@0; FkZ gSA ) 23 1/2 ----- vr% Hkkjr dk ; jki h; dj.k djuk eufkzki wkZ rFkk vl EHko dk; Z gSA

Lokh foodkulln Hkkjr dks/ke; cukuk pkgrs Fks A os Hkkjrh; l ekt dks jktufr l s i Fkd j [kuk pkgrs Fks A mudk dguk Fkk & ^Hkkjr ea l keftd l dkkj djus ds LFkku ij /kkfeZ l dkkj djuk pkfg; s A os v/; kReokn dks Hkkjrh; l keftd thou dh vk/kkf'kyk cukuk pkgrs Fks A

Lokh foodkulln us dgk l ok vksj R; kx dh Hkkouk l s Hkkjrh; , drk dks l q<+ djus ea enn feyrh gS A mlgkous Hkkjr ds l Eink; ka ds cgRo dk Lokxr fd; k A foodkulln vkRekukfr vksj vkRer; kx l s l ekt dk fgr djuk pkgrs Fks A ekuorkoknh l ur foodkulln thou i; ur euork ds cakuka l s epr djkus ) fuEuoxZ dks ds fy; s iz Ru'khy jgs A osfo'o ea ekuorkk vksj fo'o&caRo dk l ns k iz kfjr djuk pkgrs Fks A

Lokh foodkulln us fu%kyd f'k{kk ds l kFk&l kFk 0; ogkfjd vksj 0; ol kf; d f'k{kk i l rdka ds l kFk rdudh ds ek/; e l s nus dk l ns k fn; k tks orzku l e; ea Hkh vR; ur ikl fixd gSA

vr% l keftd mRFkku rFkk Hkkjrh; l l dfr ds egRo dks mtkxj djus gRq foodkulln us vkthou iz kl fd; k muds }kjk f'k{kk vksj l l dfr dk iz kl j] fuEurj dks cjkcj ea ykus dk iz kl ] fL=; ka dks f'k{kr o l 'kDr cukus dk l ns k vkt bDdhl oha l nh ea Hkh egRo i wkZ o ikl fixd cus gq s gSA vktknh ds 68 o"KZ chrus dks gS Hkkjr ds ykdra- ea l Ro/kku }kjk rFkk l keftd tkx: drk l s vk; s i f jorZuka ds ckn Hkh l ekt ea vl; k; ] vR; kpkj] mRi hMue] 'kksk.kk vkfn l keftd cjkb; k; i wkZ; k l ekr ugha gks i kbZ gS A foodkulln }kjk 'l ef"V\* l s i f j Hkkf"kr djus okys l ekt dk vFkZ Hkh dbZ ekbuka ea v/kjk gS l Ei wkZrk dk i v ftl dh l dYiuk Ms+ l nh ckn Hkh i jh ugha gks i k jgh gSA

^eud; vius HkkX; dk Lo; a fuekZrk gS Lokh foodkulln th ds 'kCnka ea ekuo pruk tkxr djus dh 'kDr gS ftl s l kFkd o l Qy cukus ds fy; s i R; sd ukxfjd ea deBrkj tkx: drk] l fO; rk vfr vko'; d gSA vf/kdkjka ds l kFk&l kFk drD; ka ds ikyu dk mudk l ns k Hkh vfr vko'; d] egRo i wkZ o l Qyrk dh dth gSA

**l mHkZ%**

1& l pjh eeksj; y okY; e & ist&488

- 2& voLFkh] Mko ,0 ,oa voLFkh] Mko vkj0d0 & vk/kfud Hkkjrh; l kelftd ,oa jktuhfrd fpur] i0 81] fjl pz ifcydsku t; ig] 2002
- 3& rkjkpln & Hkkjrh; Lorark vkUnksyu dk bfrgkl ] Hkkx&2] i0 367
- 4& Lokeh foodkuln & i=koyh] iFke Hkkx] i0 98
- 5& fl g] irki & vk/kfud Hkkjr dk l kelftd ,oa vkfFkd bfrgkl ] i0 88] fjl pz ifcydskul ] t; ig] rkjkpln & i0kDr] i0 368
- 6& Lokeh foodkuln & i=koyh] iFke Hkkx] i0 83
- 7& rkjkpln & i0kDr] i0 368
- 8& oek] d] e yrk ,oa ; n0akh] ohjnz & Lokeh foodkuln] i0 203] ekdz ifcy'kl ] t; ig] & 2012
- 9& Lokeh foodkuln & i=koyh] Hkkx&1] i0 92
- 10& mijDr] i0 270
- 11& voLFkh] Mko ,0ih0 & Hkkjrh; jktuhfrd fopkj d i0 195] y{eh ukjk; .k vxoky] vkxjk] 2005
- 12& oek] fo'oukFk id kn & vk/kfud Hkkjrh; jktuhfrd fpur] i0 100
- 13& Lokeh foodkuln & Hkkjrh; ukjh] i0 33
- 14& voLFkh] Mko ,0 ,oa voLFkh] Mko vkj0d0 & i0kDr] i0 82
- 15& oek] d] e yrk ,oa ; n0akh] ohjnz & i0kDr] i0 206&207
- 16& fl g] eukst d] ekj ,oa pkskh] 'kysk d] ekj & Hkkjrh; jktuhfrd fpur] Lokeh foodkuln] i0 55] 56 izk0 & fMLdojh ifcyf'kak gkml ikboV fyfeVM ubz fnYyh
- 17& l DI suk] d] ynhi ) l Eik0 & if=dk food&'kDr] tuojh 2014] o"K&8] vad 11] i0 6] dk; ky; & fl foy ykbll d] kuig
- 18& R; kxh] egkohj fl g] & vk/kfud Hkkjrh; jktuhfrd fopkj ka dk bfrgkl ,oa l LFkk; ] i0 40] izk0 jktho izk'ku] ejB] NBk l akks/kr l d] j.k
- 19& R; kxh] egkohj fl g] & i0kDr] i0 40] 41
- 20& Hkkjrh; 0; k[; ku & i0 90] 'kpy] Mko l keukFk & chl oha l nha ds jktuhfrd fopkj d Lokeh foodkuln izk0 & vk'kh" k izk'ku] d] kuig i0&259
- 21& foodkuln l kfgR; & 8@290] chl oha l nh ds jktuhfrd fopkj d Lokeh foodkuln i0&259 izk0 & vk'kh" k izk'ku] d] kuig
- 22& mijDr & 1@171] 'kpy] Mko l keukFk & i0kDr
- 23& Lokeh foodkuln & vkll bf.M; k , .M gj ikcyEl i0 102&103



## orèku ; æ eal keftd mRFku eækuoh; eV; ka , oa ufrdrk dh ikl fædrk

**Mko I æw**  
**ofj"B iøDrk& bfrgkl**  
**jkt dh; egkfo | ky;**  
**vdcji] dkuig ngkr**

1857 dsfonkq usHkkjrh; jktuhr ea dN , d h 'kfDr; ka  
 dk fodkl vfuok; Z dj fn; k ftl ds ifj.kke Lo: i , d l 'kDr jk"Vh; vkUnksyu dk  
 i knthkkzò gqk vksj Hkkjr ea jk"Vh; rk dk icy osx cg pykA Hkkjr ea jktuhrd tkxfr ds  
 i wZ nsk ea , d l keftd , oa /kkfeZ i qZtkxj.k gqk ftl us Hkkjr ea jk"Vh; rk dks tle  
 fn; kA 'krkfn; ka rd fonf'k; ka dh ijk/khurk ds i k'k ea Q;ks jgus ds dkj.k fglunw/keZ 'ku%  
 'ku% fouk'k dh vksj c<+jgk Fkk ftl dk dkj.k Fkk l keftd djhfr; kA efl ye 'kkl u ds  
 vk?kkr l s {kr&fo{kr fglunw/keZ , oa fglunw l ekt dk fcfV'k 'kkl udky ea rsth l s i ru gks  
 jgk Fkk vksj efrZ i vt k] ukfj; ka dh nqZkk] tkrh; cu/ku l keinkf; d n"Vdksk rFkk vl;  
 djhfr; ka vksj nkska l s og fujUrj [kks[kyk gsrk tk jgk FkkA bl h le; Hkkjr ea , d  
 uohu tkxfr mRilu gøZ ftl ea if'pe l H; rk l s rd] l ekurk vksj Lorærk dh Hkkouk  
 i klr djds i kphu Hkkjrh; l H; rk ds nkska dks nij djrs gq ml s ixfr ds fy, uohu  
 vk/kkj vksj thou inku fd; kA

19oha 'krkfnh ds i q: }kj vkUnksyu ds dkj.k Hkkjr ea /khj&/khjs l keftd  
 mRFku gks jgk Fkk ftl ea fuEufyf[kr fclunw/ka dk egROI wkZ ; ksnku gA

- 1- ; jks h; l H; rk dk i HkkoA
- 2- bZ kbZ i knfj; ka dk i knthkkzòA
- 3- l qkkj dka dk i knthkkzòA
- 4- if'peh l H; rk dk i pkjA

5- ekuoh; eW; , oa ufrdrk dh ikl fxdrkA

I kekftd , oa ekuoh; 0; ogkj ea eW; 'kCn dk vFKZ lgt thou 'kq) vkpj.k] vkRe l a e] bflnz fuxg] vkRe'kq) l s gA 'khy! l a rksk] l R; ] i e] vfga k] ufrdrk] ykdeaxy] vks] ykd dY; k.k dh Hkkouk Hkh ekuoh; xqkka ea gh l flufgr gA Hkkjr ea ufrdrk dh l eL; k Hkh l cl s ekyd , oa ikphure gS D; kAd bl dk l Ecu/k ekuo vflrRo l s gA bu ekuoh; eW; ka dks l ekt l ok] l a Bu] l Rrk vks] icU/ku ea bl izdkj iz ks djuk gS rfd oks l ekt dk mRFkku dj l dA

**ukfj; ka dh njkoLFk &** ikphu dky ea fL=; ka dh fLFkr vPNh Fkh ijUrq dkykrj ea fL=; ka dh n'kk fcxMtus yxhA 21oha 'krkCnh ea yfdu /khj&/khjs cgr ifjorU gks jgs gS vks] fL=; k; vc viuk ijgkuk xks o ikr dj jgh gA

**I rh i Fk &**mluhl oha l nh ds i k j Ekk rd gekjs l ekt ea , d fulnuh; i Fk ipfyr FkA fo/kok, j viuser ifr ds l k Fk ty tk; k d j rha FkA 4 fnl Ecj] 1929 dks cakry ea l rh i Fk dks xS dkunh ?kks"kr dj fn; k x; kA

**fo/kok i Fk &**l rh i Fk cln gks l s fo/kokvka dh l eL; k igys l s Hkh vf/kd xEHkhj : i ea l keus vk; hA egku fo}ku i @ bZojplnz fo | kl xj us fo/kokvka ds i qzookgij cy fn; k vks] 1856 ea fo/kok fookg tk; t ?kks"kr dj fn; k x; kA orEku ea vud l kekftd l LFk, j vud fo/kok vkJe pyk jgh gA orEku ea vc fo/kok dks cjh o l gkufkr utjka l s ugha n[kk tkrk gA cky fookg dk Hkh 'kj.k , DV ds }kjk fojk/k fd; k x; kA

**efgyk pruk &** ukfj; ka ea f'k{kk ds ipkj ds dkj .k mudh fLFkr chl oha l nh ds rhl js n'kd ea dN vPNh gks x; hA Hkkjrh; efgykvka ds nf"Vdksk ea ifjorU gks yxh Hkkjrh; efgyk , l k l , 'ku efgykvka dh jk"Vh; dkBU y vf[ky efgyk l Eesyv vkfn vud l LFk, j efgyk vknksyu ds fy, dk; e dh x; hA Jherh l jkstuh uk; Mh Jherh , uhcd BV] jktdekjh ver dks Jherh fot; y{eh if.Mr] ekrk dLrjck] deyk ug; vkfn egku Hkkjrh; ukfj; ka ds usRo ea orEku ea Hkh efgyk usRo l s l kekftd mRFkku gks jgk gA efgykvka ds fgr ea cgr l kjs dkun Hkh cu jgs gS ijUrq l ekt dh xUnh l kop l s fL=; k; vHkh Hkh l j f{kr ugha gA

**I kekftd mRFku eack/kd vLi';rk &**

vLi';rk vks] tkfr 0; oLFk fglun l ekt dh cgr dh cjkbz k; gA bl d j Fk l s Hkkjrh; l ekt fHkUu&fHkUu oxka ea ca/ x; kA l ekt ea vNurka dh n'kk n; uh; gS mlga vHkh Hkh cgr l s l kekftd vf/kdkjka o jktuhfrd vf/kdkj] vkfFKZ] l ka dfrd] vk/; kRed rFk ufrd n'kk dks l qkkjus dk fHkUu&fHkUu dkyka ea iz Ru fd; k x; k gA

vukš pkfjd f'k{kk ds l k/kuka ds vHkko ea ekuoh; xqkka dk fodkl vl EHko  
 irhr gkrk gA bl hfy, f'k{kkfonka ea f'k{kk dk eq; mnas; Kku fiiki k dh 'kkfUr ds  
 l kFk&l kFk ekuo ea l ekuphyu dh Hkkouk dks fodfl r djuk fuf'pr fd;k gA  
 vkRe'kq) }kjk ekuo fodkl ds lokd"V f'k[kj ij igp tkrk gA HkDr igykn] /k  
 b7 k el hg vks egkRek xk/kh vkfn egki q "kka us dfBu] riL; k vks R; kx dh Hkkouk l s  
 vks iks gks ijrærk dh cSM+ ka l s t dMs gq jk"V<sup>a</sup> dks eDr dj k; k euqefr ea dgk  
 x; k gS & ^\_\_f" k; ka nh?kz l U/; Roh/kz ek; [kj luq

i Kka; 'k'p dhfrZ p cEgop] eo pAA

oLr% Hkkjrh; ufr'kkL= , oa ekuoh; eW; ka dh tMa ofnd l kfgR; ea gS l R;  
 l okp l n xqk gS vks vl R; , d n xqk l l R; 'kcn cEg l pd gS ftl dh vuHkfr  
 l R; e] f'koe] l qnje~ vFkz vl R; l kFk gh f'ko gA f'ko gh l qnj gS vks l qnj  
 dY; k.k dk okpd gA b7koL; ki fu"kn ea dgk x; k gA

^ fgj.e; s i k=s k l R; L; kfi fgrea d[keA

rRoai i uiko.kq l l; /kekz n"V; s AA \*\*

gea oræku ea ; g cgr ns[kus dks fey jgk gA vijk/k djus ij Hkh vf/kdkfj; ka  
 dks fj'or ndj vijk/kofRr dks Nq k; k tk l drk gA vl R; ckydj LokFkz fl f) dh  
 tk l drk gS fdUrq vl R; dk Qy {kf.kd l [knk; d gkrk gS rFkk dkykarj ea bl ds  
 n"ifj.kke ifjyf{kr gkus yxrs gA

**l ozkeZ l ehko &** , d l e; Fkk tc /keZ vks l kfgR; feydj eW; ijd LoLFk  
 ekufi drk dh jpuk djrs FkA vc ; g fLFkr ugha jghA l ozkeZ l ehko o fo'ocU/kqo  
 dh Hkkouk ds vHkko ea LoLFk ekufi drk ij vk/kkfjr /kkfeZ fopkj/kjk dk vupku  
 inku fujlurj vo: ) gkrk tk jgk gA fodr /kkfeZ ekufi drk ds iHkko l s ekuo  
 eW; ka , oa ufrd vkpj.k ea yxkrkj fxjkoV vk jgh gA ij kru l kfgR; vks l dfr Hkh  
 vc eW; ijd l Pph /kkfeZ o l keftd ekufi drk ds fuekZk vks fodkl ea mruk  
 ; kx nku ughans ik jgh gS ftruk ml us vrhr eafn; k FkA

**l Unkz**

- 1- , l 0, e0 pkn & Lokh foodkuln thou vks fopkjA
- 2- Mko dSyk'k [kUuk & vk/kfud Hkkj rh dk l keftd bfrgkl A
- 3- vkj0l h0 vxoky & Hkkjrh; jk"Vh; vknksyu dk bfrgkl A
- 4- l ekpj i = & fgUnkrku ekp] 2014



## Hkkjrh; mikJ; oxZ

### MKW I tji z k oekZ dkuig

mikJ; oxZ ftl s l cvkYVuZ uke l s Hkh tkuk tkrk gS bVyh ds ifl ) ekDI bknh fopkjd , a/kfu; ks xkE' kh dh jpukvka l sfy; k x; k gA vk/kfud Hkkjrh; bfrgkl y[ku ea rhu nf"Vdksk mHkj dj l keus vk, gS & l kekT; oknh] jk"Vbknh vks ekDI bknhA bu l Hkh nf"Vdkskka us vi u&vius rjhdkal s bfrgkl dh 0; k[; k dh gA l Hkh nf"Vdksk , d fuf'pr eukn'kk l s xfl r gA tS s jk"Vbknh fopkjd jk"Vh; fopkj/kkj k rFkk l kekT; onh fopkjd l kekT; oknh fopkj/kkj Bhd bl h izdkj ekDI bkjh fopkjd ekDI Z ds fl ) kUrka ds vuq kj gh bfrgkl dh 0; k[; k djrs gA bl ea fl QZ ekDI bknh nf"Vdksk gh , d k gS ftl ea—"kd ifrjksk ds cgd [; d v/; ; u vkrs gA l kekT; oknh bl i {k ea yxHkx ijh rjg [kkeksk gS vks jk"Vbknh dk ; ksnku cgr de gA yfdu gky gh ea bfrgkl y[ku dk , d u; k l Eink; l keus vk; k gS ftl s ykdfiz 'kCnkoyh ea mikJ; oknh ) l cvkYVuZ l Eink; dgrs gA

bl u; s bfrgkl y[ku dh Hkkjr ea LFkkiuk dk Js j.kthr xgk dks gA mlugkas viuh jpuk ds iEke [k.M ea mikJ; h fl ) kUr l s gekjk ifjp; dj; kA l cvkYVuZ dk vFkZ gS & gekjs xkp ea fuokl djus okyk etnij] fdl ku] nfy oxA tcf d l fer l jdkj us l cvkYVuZ 'kCn dk iz, kx vkfnokl h ; k nfy oxZ ) fuEu oxZ fdl ku] vks fngkMh fdl ku] Hkfeghu fdl ku cakky ea LFkfir vUr tkrh; oxZ vks [kkuka rFkk dkj [kkuka ea dke djus okyk etnij oxZ ds vFkZ eafd; k gA

Hkkjrh; bfrgkl ea ge bl oxZ ds bfrgkl dks iR; d dky [k.M ea ns[krs gA ikphu dky ea bl oxZ dks fuEu oxZ dgdj l Ecks/kr fd; k x; k rFkk vf/kdkjka l s ofpr dj fn; kx; kA ; g oxZ ftl ea eq; rk 'kmz vkrs gA rFkk ftudh mRi fRr ije&i#"k ds iSka l s gq h gA ) \_\_Xon ds nl oa e.My ea of.kr i#"k l Dr erkuq kj½ l ekt dk og vx Fkk tks l ekt ds vl; rhu oxka ) cka.k] {kf=; } oS; ½ dh l ok djrk rFkk l okl qur ds



cnys /kkfebl] l kelftd] vkfFkd] vf/kdkjka l sjfgr thou; ki u djrk Fkka ; og oxz i kphu ; q earhu oxka l okfkZ gh Fkka fQj Hkh ; g oxz pkrp.kz l ekt dk e[; vak jgka

i kphu dky l s vlxsc < dj e/; dky ea Hkh bl oxz dh fLFkfr T; knk vPNh ugha jghA vc ; g oxz l suk ds fupys Lrjka ij HkrhZ gks vkj l Yrkuka ds fy; s tku U; kNkoj djus ds cnys blga dHkh l Eekfur Hkh ugha fd; k x; ka bl oxz dk o.kz e/; ; qchu bfrgkl ea ugha feyrka vk/kfud ; q rd vkr&vkr s d l kuh] etnijh gh bl oxz dk e[; i s k jg x; ka ?kkj xjhch] vHkkoka rFkk 'kkk.k l s xfl r ; g oxz QyHkur gkrk jgk rFkk vk/kfud dydkj [kkuka dks vius Je l s xfr inku djrk jgka vk/kfudhdj.k o vks] kfxdhdj.k ea bl oxz dk egROIwz ; kxнку jgk fdUrq bl dk efgekeMu dgha Hkh ugha fd; k x; ka ; g oxz vNrk gh jgka ; g oxz 'kkk'kr gprka [krh djds nli jka dk i s Hkjr k jgk fdUrq Lo; a dk i s [kkyh jgk] vius Je l s dkj [kkuka dks xfr nh yfdu [kq dh ftUnxh Fkeh dh Fkeh jghA bl oxz dh vkokt fdl h us ugha l qh vR; f/kd neu us dHkh dHkh bl oxz dks e[ kfjr Hkh dj fn; ka

1857 ea fu#nns; HkVdus okys fdl ku fonkgh 1920&30 ds n'kdka ds fdl ku vkUnksyuka l s cgr fHku ga fdl kuka dks Lo; a dks , d oxz ds : i ea ns[kus dh vutkfr jk"Vh; vkUnksy l s gpa mlgkaus gh jk"Vh; vkUnksy dks xfr inku dhA blgkaus xk/kh th ds l j {k.k ea jk"Vh; vkUnksyuka dks Tokyk cuk fn; ka xk/kh us gh bu vui <+ fdl kuka etnijka dh fc [kjh bPNk' kFDr dks , d= dj Hkjr h; LorU=rk dh ikfr grrpyk; s tk jgs vkUnksy ea iz kx fd; ka ftl dk l dkj kRed ifj.kke Hkh ns[kua dks feyka bl oxz us viuk l Ei wZ l eFkz ndj vkUnksy ea fof'k"V ; kxнку ndj l Qyrk dh vkj bl s vxl kfjr fd; ka

j.kthr xgk vkj Hkhejko vEcMdj os igys 0; fDr Fk ftUgkaus l cvkYVuZ oxz dh egRrk dks l e>ka xk/kh us budk iz kx fcfv'k l ketT; okn dsf[kykQ fd; ka vEcMdj us bl h l k/kj.k oxz ij viuh ys[kuh pykba mlgkaus bl h oxz ds mRFkku grrq thoui ; Dr dk; Z fd; ka os bl oxz dh eukn'kk] nqzkk o l kelftd] vkfFkd] fo"kerk dks HkyHkfr tkurs Fks D; kd Lo; a bl h oxz l s mudk rYyrd Fkka bl h dkj.k mlgkaus bl oxz ds mRFkku grrq viuk thou l efi r dj f; ka xk/kh th Hkh bl oxz dks Hkjr h; o.k&0; oLFk dk , d i e[ k oxz ekurs Fks vkj l fn; ka l s gks jgs vR; kpkjka o HknHkkoka dks Hkh l e>rs Fka os bl oxz ds bz oj ds l okz/kd fudV dk l e>rs Fks rHkh dgrs Fks & ^gfj tu\*\* vFkz~ ^bz oj ds tu\*\*A xk/kh vEcMdj dh rjg 'kmta dks Hkh l Hkh izdkj ds vf/kdkj fnykus ds ?kkj fgek; rh Fka rHkh rks djy ds =ko.kdkj ds efinjka ea i s k dk vf/kdkj fnykus ds fy, yEch yMbz yMh vkj vUrr% xk/kh l Qy jga l ekt dks bl oxz dh egRrk dks crkuk] mlga l Eekfur LFkku nsuk] i R; d mPp o e/; e- tkfr dk Qtz g\$ , s k xk/kh th dk fopkj Fkka mlgkaus l e; & l e; ij vius ys[kka ea bl oxz dh fgek; r dh rFkk bl dh l ekurk ij pptZ dhA

xk/kh vius l ektkn ea bl oxz dks Hkh egROIwZ LFkku nrs g\$ vkj bl oxz ds l kFk l ekurk dk 0; ogkj djus ds fy, i s jr djrs g\$ rFkk bl oxz dks l eku mRFkku ds vol j inku djus dh Hkh ckr djrs ga

vk/kfud fo'o eafdl ku dkbZ l ejl l kelftd oxZ ugha gA Hkkjr ea tks foHknh—r  
fdl ku l epk; gS ml ds dN fgLI s iat hifr gS rks dN fuEu iat hoknh v)Z l oBjkj vks  
l oBjkj oxA iat hifr ; k etnij oxZ ds foijhr fdl ku l epk; ds ikl fodkl dk viuk  
dkbZ LorU= ifji; ugha gkA ; k rks iat hifr oxZ etnij oxZ dh iHko'kkyh fopkj/kkj  
dks Lohdkj djrk gS ; k ml dh l hekvka ea 0; ogkj djrk gA ml dh viuh dkbZ fo'onfV  
; k fopkj/kkj ugha gk h u gk l drh gS tks l ekt ds l Hkh igy/ka dks viuh ifj/k ea ys  
l dA og iat hoknh ; k l ektoknh fopkj/kkj ds opLo ds rgr gh jg Hkh l drk gA

l cvkYVuz fl ) klr ds ifrikndka us bl ckr ij Hkh tkj fn; k fd nfyka dks i  
l s l kpus okys fufobd] tkfy ykka ds : i ea n[kus ds ctk, mudh pruk , oe-  
ekuf l drk dks l e>us ij bfrgkl dkja }kj fo'kSk /; ku fn; k tk, A pks buds vius  
fontg dk bfrgkl gk ; k dghuka }kj fu; fu=r vkUnsyuka ea budh Hkkxhnhkj vks  
cfynuka dh nLrku vFkok jkstejZ ds thou eafyrka ij fujUrj ?kfVr gkus okys 'kSk. kA  
; s l c xgkbl l s rHkh l e>s tk l drs gA tc vke vkneh dh utj ea buds l e>us dk  
iz kl fd; k tk; A bl oxZ dk l kfk ikdj gh xk/kh vius tu&vkUnsyuka dks vR; f/kd  
iZ kfr djds l Ei wZ Hkkjr ea viuh idM+cuk l ds FkA

dkaxl us Hkh vke vkneh] buds ny ds uskvka l s l Ei dZ l k/kk vks l jdkj ds  
f[kyQ in'ku fd; kA [kMk fontg ds LFkkuh; usk ekgu yky ik. Ms us 1917 ea gh  
fontg dk fcxy Qpk Fkk vks xk/kh bl ea 1918 ea 'kkfey gkdj us RodrkZ cu x; A  
turk o vke tuekul dh l eL; kvka l s voxr gkus dk ; g , dek= rjhdk Fkk fd ogk  
ds LFkkuh; uskvka l s l Ei dZ l k/kdj vius fopkja dks mu rd i'kr fd; k tk; s vks  
mudh tu l eL; kvka dk : l fodjky djds l jdkj ds f[kyQ ekpZanh dh tk; A bl l s  
u fl QZ vketurk dk l g; kx o l kfu; ikr gksk oju-jk"Vh; Lrj ij pys vkUnsyuka  
l s mu Nks/s vkUnsyuka dks tkMj , d ogr : lk /kkjh vkUnsyu l s l jdkj dks Hkh grin  
fd; k tk l drk FkA

xk/kh bl ckr l s HkyhHkkfr ifjpr Fks fd cgd ; d tujkf'k ds cxj muds pyk; s  
vkUnsyuka dk l jdkj ij vlj ugha iMokA bl h dkj.k dkaxl us bl oxZ dh vks viuk  
#[k fd; k rFkk dbZ ekpka ij bl oxZ dh l eL; kvka dks ogr : i ndj bl oxZ dk l kfk  
tu&vkUnsyuka ea budh Hkkxhnhfjrk dks ikr fd; kA

xk/kh us bl oxZ dh vke l eL; kvka tS s & 'kSk. k] 'kjkc [kjh] t; k; [ksyuk]  
ckyfookg] xjhch] vaf'okl ] <kx BR; kfn ij d; k?kkr fd; k vks bl vke oxZ ds  
mRFkku grq dk; Deka dk l pkyu Hkh fd; k rFkk vU; oxka dks bl oxZ ds mRFkku grq ijr  
o fn'kk&fun'kr Hkh fd; kA

xk/kh us fdl kuka l s l h/ks l Ei dZ u LFkfr djds xkp ds tehmkja ds ek/; e l s  
mlga ijr fd; kA dkaxl o xk/kh dk fdl kuka ; k etnijka ij l h/kk iHko ugha FkA

mikJ; h bfrgkl dkj 'kfn vehu dk ekuuk gS fd dkaxl l e) ykka dk ny gA  
vr% ml us xjhc fdl kuka ds fgrka dh vks dkbZ fo'kSk /; ku ugha fn; kA okLro ea uskvka  
vks dkaxl us vius l oSkkfud ykhk o 'kDr xg.k djus grq gh oxZ dk l eFku fd; k Fk  
D; kfd Hkkjr ea cgd ; d oxZ bl h oxZ l s fudky dj vk jgk FkA tcf d fl Dds dk

ni jk igyw ; g gS fd dkaxi o xk/kh us vius vkUnksyuka l s blga tkMedj mlga u fl QZ foLrr o etcir vk/kkj fn; k cfYd l R; kxg dh 'kfdR dk mR—"V in'ku dj buds usrd o l kelftd mRFkku dk Hkh iz kl fd; kA

fdl kuka us Hkh xk/kh o dkaxi dk c<&p<+dj l kfk ndj muds —R; ka dks Åpkbz nh rFkk ljdkj ij tcjnLr ncko Hkh cuk; kA fcuk fdlh jkxyiV ds ; g oxZ viuk l rr~ ; ksnku xk/kh ds LorU=rk vkUnksyuka ea vius oxZ ds cPpkā ; φk] cot qkā dh cfy Hk/ djds nrk jgkA xk/kh dh , d iφkj ij muds ihNs dne l s dne feyk dj nsk dh LorU=rk ds fy, viuk loLo U; kNkoj djrk jgk fQj Hkh bl oxZ dh dckZu; ka l s Hkkjrh; bfrgkl vNirk jgkA LorU=rk ikflr dk l kjk Js mPp oxZ okyka us ys fy; kA end cudj xk/kh ds ihNs pyus okys g tkjka dh l ā; k ea vius l huka ij fcV' k xksh [kkus okyka dk uke vkt Hkh Hkkjrh; bfrgkl ea foLer gā ; g , d foMEcuk ugh arks vkš D; k gā gem u ykxka dh dckZu; ka dh ckr rks djrs gā fdUrq muds ukeka l s vufhkk gā

**l UnHkZ xbfk l ph**

1-	bjQku gchc	&	Hkkjrh; bfrgkl dh iæ[k 0; k[; k, j
2-	fofi u plnz	&	vk/kfud Hkkjr
3-	vkfcn gq š	&	Hkkjr dh jk"Vh; l ā—fr
4-	Ranjit Guha	–	Subaltern Studies
5.	I.D. Gaur	–	Essays in History and Historiography
6.	Sumit Sarkar	–	The condition and nature of subaltern military Bengal from Swadeshi to Non-Cooperation, 1903–22
7.	Parth Chatterjee	–	Foreign Indian History of Peasant Struggle.
8.	Dr. B.R. Ambedkar	–	Shudron Ki Khoj



## cPpka dh igpku&cpiu dk bfrgkl

MKW vry delj "kDyk  
vfl LVsV i kDj j&f" kKk  
i0 t0,u0i0t0 dKyt] cKWK m0i0

### Hfiedk&

, frgkl d rFkk l kldfrd n"V l s cPps dh vo/kkj.kk efgykvlk nfyrik oaprik vi kfgtka rFkk xjhcka dh vo/kkj.kk vka dh rjg uohu opkfjd pruk dk ifj.kke ga f}rh; fo'o ; q) dh foHkhr"kdk rFkk ; q) l s iHkfor cPpka dh fo'kky l a; k ds i qokl rFkk l ek; kstu dh pqr; ka ds pyr} fo'kSkdj ; jkSi ; u v/; rkvka }kjk cPpka o muds eprika dks l gkubkiri wzd n[kk tkus yxka ftl l s cPps vks} cpiu v/; ; u dh 'kk[kk ) Child and Childhood Studies½ dk mnfodkl gq/vA bl l anHkZ ea fOfyi , s]l dh ^Centuries of Childhood" ehy dk iRFkj fl ) gpA cpiu ds v/; ; uka (Childhood Studies) l s gea ; g l e>us ea l gk; rk feyrh gSfd l ekt varr% cPpka ds ifr dc] D; k] D; ka rFkk ds s dkbZ fo'k"V n"Vdks k j [krk gS rFkk cPpka dh fo'k"V l kekfTd] vkfFKZd] jktuhfrd] 'kS{k d rFkk fo/kk; h flFkr ds fy, dks l s dkjd ftEenkj ga , s]l us cpiu ds l anHkZ ea , d l dfr l ki s k ekMy iLr fd; k] ftl ds vud kj e/; dkyhu l ektka ea cpiu dk fopkj gh vKkr Fkka e/; dkyhu l ektka ea , d sfd l h fo'k"V vk; eku dh ekU; rk gh ugha Fkh] ftl ds fy, viuh iFkd l fFkkvka vks} f0; kdyki ka dh t: jr gks ; k ftl s vius fo'k"V eW; ka fo'kSkrvk} fo'kSkf/kdkjka ; k cakuka ds : i ea n[kk tk l dA vfir q cPps tS s gh o; Ldr; y{k.k i dV djus yxrs tS sfd rd] , dkxrk] l epr 'kDr br; kfn]mlga rjUr o; Ldka dh Hkiedkvka ea i fo"V dj fn; k tkrk Fkka mnkgj.k ds fy; s'f'k'k{krk rFkk ?kjsyw dke ds }kjk 0; kol kf; d] ifjokj dh l ok rFkk n[kkky ds }kjk l kekfTd rFkk fo|ky; u ds }kjk cks) d Hkiedka

oLrqr% e/; dkyhu l ektka ea yks cPpka dh vuns[th ugha djrs Fk\$ cfYd cpiu mudh ekufi drk dk fgLI k Fkk gh ugha<sup>5</sup>

orZku ea fo'kSk : i l s rrrh; fo'o ds l ektka ds l anHKZ ea , fjl ds fopkjka dks l Qyrki d foLrkfjr djrs gq dgk tk l drk g\$fd bu l ektka ea cPps rFkk mudk cpiu vHkh Hkh o; Ldka dh ekufi drk dk fgLI k ugha cu ik; k g\$ efgykvk o) k\$ vYil f; dk\$ nfyрка rFkk fodykacka BR; kfn dh rjg cPPka dh fdl h Lora= v/; ; u l eug ds : i ea vdknfed gydka rFkk cf) thfo; ka ds e/; Lora= igpku dks l fuf'pr djuk fQygyk yfEcr g\$ pfd cPps dkbz ncko l eug ; k fgr l eug ugha cukr\$ bl fy, os viuh detkj l kekftd] vkfFkd rFkk jktuhfrd i fLFkr ds pyrs 'k\$kd rFkk jktuhfrd i fØ; k l sckgj jgrs g\$

cPps vk\$ i kfjHkk'khdj.k ds l dV&

cPpka dks o; Ldka l s foyx djus dk , dek= vo; o vk; q g\$ euk&'kjhfØ; k foKku ) Psycho-Physiology½ dh nf"V l s vk; q ds vk/kkj ij o; Ldka rFkk cPpka ea 'kkjhfjd&ekufi d of) ] fodkl rFkk {kerk dk l anHKZ yrs gq Hkn fd; k tkrk g\$ bl : i ea cpiu of) rFkk fodkl dk og l e; g\$ ftl ds nk\$ku cPpk 'k\$ kokoLFkk rFkk iwkZ fuHkjrk l so; Ldrk rFkk vkrRefuHkjrk dh vk\$ xfr djrk g\$<sup>1</sup> nu js 'kCnka ea cPpk og g\$ tks vHkh o; Ld ugha g\$vk g\$ rFkk cpiu og vof/k g\$ ftl ds nk\$ku dkbz cPpk o; Ld gksuk l h[krk g\$ d\$ feykj gekjs ikl o; Ldka vk\$ cPpka ea Hknemyd d\$y , d ekin.M g\$fd o; Ld gksuk D; k g\$ ctk; bl ds fd cPpk gksuk D; k g\$ o; Ld gksus ds ekin.M fu/kkZjr dj ysus ds ckn ; g rdZ nuk vkl ku gks tkrk g\$fd tk&tk\$ o; Ld gksus ea 'krfey ugha g\$ og l c cPpk gksuk g\$ gkykfd l koZk\$ed : i l s cPpk gksuk bruh Hkh l jy o; k[; k rFkk i fjHkk'khdj.k dh fo"K; oLrq ugha g\$ foHkku l anHk\$ fLFkr; ka rFkk voljka ij cPps dk fu/kkj.k Hkh v\$y&v\$y : i eafd; k tkrk g\$

<sup>3-2&</sup> foHkku fo/kk; uka ea ^cPpk\* 'kCn dk iz ks l Ecu/kl pd 'kCn] {kerk dks b\$xr djus okys 'kCn rFkk fo'kSk l j{k.k ds 'kCn ds : i ea fd; k x; k g\$ bu odfYid fo'kSk. kka dk vk/kkj cPpka dks yd\$ foHkku iR; ; ka dk gksuk g\$ ; s iR; ; cPpka dks , d sHkkj ds : i ea n\$krsg\$ tkfd n\$khky rFkk l gk; rk ds vf/kdkj dh ek\$ djrs gk\$ cPpka dks vLFkk; h v{kerk l s xq; jrs n\$krsg\$ ftl ds fy, fo'k"V o; ogkj rFkk fo'k"V foHkshdj.k dk iko/kku djuk gk\$ cPpka dks [kkI rk\$ ij Hkn; rFkk [krjki d.k l e>rs g\$ ftl ds l j{k.k dk vf/kdkj l fuf'pr djuk gks rFkk cPps dks jk"V<sup>a</sup> ds fodkl ds l d k/ku ds : i ea igpkurs g\$ ftl s i kRl kgu rFkk i k\$K.k fn; k tkuk t: jh gk\$<sup>\*\* 2</sup>

mijKDr l anHKZ fo/kk; u ds Lrj ij cPps dh vo/kkj.kk dh xfr'khyrk dks o; Dr djrk g\$ ; gk; ; g mYys[kuh; g\$fd mijKDr b\$xr foHkku fo/kk; u vk\$ dN ugha ckyJe rFkk cky 'k\$K.k fojkskh foHkku fujkskd dkuu g\$ cPpka ds l anHKZ ea buds ijs rFkk bul s vf/kd dkbz fo/kk; u f'k{k ; k Je dh ckr Hkys gh djrk gk\$ i jUrqo; Ldka ds cjDI cPpka dk iFkd fo/kk; h vLrRo rFkk mYys[k] jk"Vh; l fo/kkuka l s yd\$

ekuokf/kdkjka dh of'od ?kksk.kk rd o; Ld ukxfjdka ds mYyq[k eagh fufgr eku ycus dh iofuk dk f'kdkj jgk gA

cpiu ds bfrgkl dh iMfky djrs gq o; Ldka rFkk cPpka ds xfr'khy I Ecu/kka dk , d LFky <kpk igpkuk tk I drk gA ; |fi vks| kfxd ØkfuR I siwz o; Ldka dh pruk rFkk eul ds vak ds : i ea cPpka dk iFkd rFkk fof'k"Vhdr vflrRo fodfl r u Hkh gks ik; k gkskj rks Hkh o; Ldka vks| cPpka ds ikjLifjd I Ecu/k vpru : i ea o; Ldhdj.k ds gh y{; ek= I sl pkyr Fk\$ Hkys gh ml ds rjhds ; k ek/; e dN Hkh gk\$ D; kAd I ekt ea viuk LFku xg.k djus ds fy, o; Ld gksuk ugha cfYd I Qy o; Ld gksuk I keftd iFLkfr dk ekin.M rFkk y{; FkA ; g I ekt dh dj.k dh cMh I h/kh&lknh fdLe dh i fØ; k Fkh] ftI ea vks| kfxd ØkfuR ds ikj Ekh gksus rd jkT; ik; kstr I koztud f'k{kk dk , d k dkbz I LFkxr] fof'k"Vhdr rFkk o; ofLFkr <kpk miyc/k ugha Fkk] t\$ k fd vks| kfxd ØkfuR ds ckn if"peh ns'kka eamUkj kskj fodfl r gq/kA

o; Ldka rFkk cPpka ds ikjLifjd I Ecu/kka ea xqkkRed ifjorZu dh nf"V I s : I ks ds fopkjka dk fo'k\$ egRo gA [kkl dj , fey ) Emile½ dh f'k{kk ds ek/; e I s : I ks ds fopkjka us cPpka vks| mudh f'k{kk ds i{k ea o; Ldka ds I e{k igyh ckj iHkko'kkyh rFkk vkd"kd fopkjka dk ifriknu fd; kA ml us , d vks| ekuoh; bfrgkl ds jaxep ij cPpka ds vflrRo dh if"V dh rFkk nll jh vks| ckY; koLFkk dh t: jrka ds ifr o; Ldka ds nf"Vdksk ea I gkufkfr dh xqkb'k i fsk dhA vksx pydj vks| kxhdj.k dh dky rFkk if'k{kr dkexjka dh ekx us cPpka dh ns[kHky dh t: jr rFkk cPpka ds thfor vks| LoLFk jgus dh I Hkkoukvka dks c<k fn; kA<sup>3</sup> gkykd bl us ij k\$ : i I s cPpka ds fy,] cPpka dh vks| I s o; Ldka }kjk fu.kz u dh , d , d h i fØ; k dks Hkh tle fn; k] tkd cPpka ds 'kh?kz o; Ldhdj.k dh r\$ kjh ds , dkach y{; I svf/kd i jr FkA

### **vks| kfxd ØkfuR vks| cPpka**

vks| kfxd ØkfuR us u doy ; i k\$ i ; u vFkD; oLFk vka ds <kps cny Mky\$ vfi r q I Qy o; Ld gksus ds ekun.Mka dk Lo: i Hkh cny MkykA jkT; ik; kstr 'k\$kd o; oLFkk ds vHkko] thou 'k\$y ea vk jgs ifjorZu /kuki ktZu ds uohu rks & rjhdk 'kgjhdj.k rFkk vks| kxhdj.k ds ykHk glrxr djus dh rRi jr us o; Ldka rFkk cPpka nksuka ds fy, Je cktkj ds ekz I zklr dj fn; A vflHkkodka I sydj dkj [kkuk ekfydka rFkk Je cktkj dh 'kDr; ka rd cPpka dks I jy] ifrjkskghu] I Lrs rFkk I gt 'k\$sk.kh; I k/ku ds : i ea ns[kk tkus yxkA vks| kfxd ØkfuR us cPpka ds I ekt dh dj.k ds rks & rjhdk ij bl idkj i Hkko Mkyk fd I ekt dh dj.k ds I kFk&l kFk cPpka dk Jfedhdj.k Hkh py i Mka

bl I sbdkj ugha fd; k tk I drk fd I ekt dh dj.k dh i fØ; k ea Hkh cPps Je cktkj dk ; k ikfjokjd /kalka dk fo"k; gq/k djrs FkA fdUrq vks| kfxd ØkfuR bu vFkka ea , d I oFkk uohu ifjorZu dk midj.k cuh fd Je dkunuka dk mnfodkl Hkh vks| kfxd ØkfuR ds rgr ekuo I d k/kuka ds 'k\$sk.kkRed fonksu ds ifrmRi kn ds : i ea gq/kA [kkl rks ij cPpka ds I nHkz ea Je dkunuka ds fofu; eu Hkys gh osfdrus gh vi HkkoH D; ka u jgs gk\$ de I s de o; Ldka ds cnyrs nf"Vdksk rFkk ekufi drk ij ncko ds I pd vo'; FkA I ekt dh dj.k rFkk Jfedhdj.k ds ijLij ?k"zk us ftu Je dk; ka rFkk Je 'krka dk

fofu; eu fd; k] ml ds ifj.kkeLo: i cPpka dks mUkjkskj Je dk; kã rFkk Je cktkj l s  
o; Ldka ds i {k ea gVus ds fy, foo'k gksuk i Mka gkykd dQky dkexkjka vks f'kf{krka dh  
ekx Je cktkj eacnLrj tkjh jghA

ekrk&firk dh vkfFkd 0; Lrrkvk Je cktkj ij dkunh ifrcU/kkã ijEijxR  
l ekthdj.k dh l hekvka vks Jfedhdj.k ij jkt dh; fu; U=.k us cPpka rFkk o; Ldka ds  
e/; l Ecu/kka dks vks pkfjd f'k{k; hdj.k ds ek/; e l s, d u; h fn'kk rFkk Lo: i inku  
fd; kA oLr% l ekt ea 0; oLFkk cuk; s j [kus ds fy, Je cktkj l s ifrcfU/kr cPpka dks  
vfuok; r%cfYd tcju Ldny Hkstus ds vfrfjDr dkbZ nã jk fodYi 'kSk ughajg x; k Fkka  
; jkã ds fofHku nã kka ea vks kfxd ØkfuR dh i [kjr ds nã&ru n'kd ckn Je dkunh  
rFkk Je dkunh ds nã&ru n'kd ckn vfuok; Z f'k{k ds dkunh dk Øfed fØ; kUo; u  
bl ckr dh if'V djrk gA

bl : i ep l ekthdj.k rFkk Jfedhdj.k ds ijLij ?k"zk us f'k{k; hdj.k dh  
xqtã'k' iãk dh tcfd cPpka dks Je cktkj l s gVkus okys jkT; ij gh oãfYid 0; oLFkk  
ds : i ea vfuok; Z f'k{k dk nkf; Ro Hkh Mkyk x; kA jkT; ds l j {k.k rFkk funã ku ea f'k{k  
dh tks 0; oLFkk ; jkã ea fodfl r gks jgh Fkh og l ekthdj.k dh LokHkfod ifØ; k ds  
l ekurj l ekthdj.k rFkk f'k{k; hdj.k dh l fu; kstr 0; oLFkk dk mnfodkl Hkh dj  
jgh Fkh f'k{k igyh ckj oã fDr d p; u vks LorU=rk ds fo"k; l s jkt dh; fu; U=.k  
rFkk fofu; eu dk fo"k; cu xBA cPpka ds f'k{k.k] if'k{k.k rFkk vfuok; Z fo|ky; u ds  
ixfr'khy ; jkã; u fopkj blgha ifjLFkr; ka ds ifj.kkeLo: i o"kkã ckn fodfl r gq] rkfd  
cPpka dks dgha ij 0; Lr j [kk tk l dA

### fo"o ; d vks cPp&

iEke fo'o; d rd ykdrã ds l Qy l pkyu ds fy, f'k{k vks f'kf{kr ukxfjdka  
dk egRo fookn dk dkbZ epãk ughajg x; k Fkka l keftd l rj.k ea 0; fDr dk LFkku  
l fu'pr djus ds LFkfi r ekudka ds fo#) f'k{k, d uohu rFkk [kys ekud ds : i ea  
mHkj] ftl us l keftd l rj.k ds ijEijxR vk/kjka dks pãksh nã f'k{k rFkk ukã jh ds  
vnHkr xBtkM+ us f'k{k; hdj.k dks thou dh] [kkl dj cpiu dh vfuok; Z xfrfof/k ds  
: i ea LFkfi fd; kA ykdrã ds xqkRed folrj dh l hferrk ds pyrs l ?k"zk ds  
T; knkrj epãs jktufrd vf/kdkjka dh ekx rd l hfer jgA tcfd l keftd&vkfFkd  
rFkk 'k{k&l kã dfrd ekã jktufrd vf/kdkjka dh i firZ gksus rd yfEcr cuh jghA ; gh  
dkj.k gSfd vfuok; Z f'k{k vf/kfu; eka ds : i ea f'k{k dks vf/kdkj dh rjg ekxk x; k u  
fd vf/kdkj ds : i ea ekxk x; kA rks Hkh jkT; ik; kstr f'k{k; hdj.k ea f'k{k ds  
fo/kk; hdj.k dh folrã ifØ; k ds chtk. kqfufgr FkA

mUkj&vk/kfuud l ektka ds [kys u rFkk 0; fDroknh fopkj/kkj l s vfHkHkr ekrk&fi rk]  
cPpka }jkj thou ds epãk dksky tã spyuk] cksyuk] nkã&uk] mBkuk bR; kfn l h[krs gh  
cPpka ds bl vks pkfjd if'k{k.k dks vkjEHk djus ds fy, m| r gks mBrs gA ifjokj l s  
ydj l ekt rd cpiu ds o"kkã dh tnãkstgn o; Ldka ds e/; xkã uoo; Ld rã kj  
djus dh gA l keftd&l kã dfrd iã#Riknu dh bl ifØ; k ea fofHku l ãFkkvka ds  
ek/; e l s fu; fu=r fdLe dk if'k{k.k l eku : i l s fn; k tkrk gA bu l ãFkkvka ea l s

fo|ky; dk viuk gh egRo gA vU; l LFkkvka dh rnyuk ea og o; Ld thou grqif'k{k.k dh n{k rFkk dQky l e>h tkus okyh n[Kh&ij [kh bdkbz gA fo|ky; hdj.k , d l kFk l ekthdj.k rFkk f'k{k;k; hdj.k dk vnHkr l keatL; i Lr r djrk gS rFkk o; Ldhdj.k dh j rkj dks 0; ofLFkr vKj l pk: : i l sfu; fu=r djrk gA ; |fi bl 0; oLFkk l sfofHku dkj.kka l s ofpr rFkk ckj jgus okyka dk Hkh o; Ldhdj.k gkrk gS fdUrq l keU; r% fo|ky; u o; Ldka ds e/; xk°; rk rFkk l Eekutud LFkku dh ikflr dks l quf'pr djus dk T; knk l Qy l e>k tkusokyk vfHkdj.k gA

l ekthdj.k rFkk f'k{k;k; hdj.k dh Bkd ] tkph&ij [kh rFkk LFkk; h gks pyh fo|ky; h 0; oLFkk dk dkbz n[ jk ofYid rFkk 0; kogkj d Lo: i ; k l LFkk miyC/k u gkus ds dkj.k cpiu dh vfuok; Z rFkk vijgk; Z xrfok ds: i ea fo|ky; h; i kjfEHkd f'k{k;k dks [kl k egRo feyrk gA cpiu ea cgrj ikyu&isk.k rFkk n[Khky ds Lohdr ekudka ea Lo; aekrk&fi rk ds fo|ky; u dk xqkRed egRo gA cfYd fo|ky; u djhc&djhc vdsys gh ; g l e>us ea dk Qh l gk; rk djrk gS fd fd l h cPps dh l keftd] vkfFkd] jktuhfrd] 'k{k;k] l k dfrd vKj ikfjokjd i"BHkie D; k gS oLr r% o; Ld thou grq if'k{k.k ds fy, fo|ky; tkus ; k u tkus l sydj fo|ky; ds idkj rd dk cPps dh pruk rFkk Lo ds fodkl ij rh[kk vl j gkrk gS tcf d i"BHkie ea ml ds ikfjokjd bfrouk dh 'kDr; k; l fØ; gkrh gA ; gh dkj.k gS fd 'k{k;k] vol jka dh ikflr l sydj muds l epr fonksu rd ij cPps ds 0; fDrxr rFkk ikfjokjd thou dh l LFkr; k n'kkvka l eL; kvka rFkk ck/kvka dk xgjk i Hko i M r gS tS sf d ifjokj dk vkfFkd Lrj] ifjokj ea tMj l Ecu/k] ifjokj dk vkdkj] eq[k; k dh f'k{k;k] ifjokj dk fuokl LFkku] l keftd l rj.k ea ifjokj dk LFkku br; kfnA

fo|ky; h; 0; oLFkk l s ofpr jgus ds l 'kDr dkj.kka ea T; knkrj mi jkDr dkj.kka dh gh igpku dh xbZ gA rFkfi bl dk , d vU; egRo i wZ dkj.k Lo; a fo|ky; ka dk vkd'kz kghu pfj= gS t gk; o; Ld thou dh rS kjh ds fy, d N Hkh mi ; ksch rFkk eW; oku u fey l dus l sv'olr ekrk&fi rk ; k cPpka ij fo|ky; dks NkM+ nus dh foo'krk gkoh gkrh gA<sup>6</sup> tkfgj gS fd bu ifjLFkr; ka ea cPps dh o; Ld thou dh rS kfj; ka dk if'k{k.k l h/ks l ekt ea ekSt m vkfFkd miktU ds fodYika dh vKj eM+ tkrk gA dQy feykdj o; Ldka ij cPpka dh fuHkj rk ds pyr; o; Ld thou dh rS kfj; ka dh J[ kyk eM fo|ky; u vFkok Je cktkj ds vrfjDr cpiu 0; rhr djus dk dkbz rhl jk fodYi u rks miyC/k gS vKj u gh l Hko gks ik; k gA

f}rh; fo'o ; Ø rd ykdræ vius vk/kfud Lo: i dh ctk; ij kus l keroknh fdLe dk cuk jgk] ftl ea jktuhfrd ifØ; kvka ea Hkkxhkhkj vKj ernku l sydj fopkj/kkj kRed vk/kkj rd ij jktuhfrd vfHktu Nk; s gq FkA pfid l keftd] vkfFkd vKj "k{k;k] vf/kdkjka ds vkd'kd rFkk ixfr" khy fopkj l ektoknh rFkk l kE; oknh fopkj/kkj dh mit FkA vr% l ektoknh rFkk l kE; oknh puktR; ka l s fui Vus ds fy; s mnkj i t hoknh fdLe ds ykdræ dks dY; k. kdkjh Lo: i dk pksk vks uk i M kA bl fy, f}rh; fo'o ; Ø ds ckn u dQy vKj fuof'kd rFkk ijEijkr jktra=h; 0; oLFkkvka ds ; x chrus yx; vfir ykdræ ds tuoknh pfj= dk mUkj kskj fodkl gkus yxkA ftl ea



jktuhfrd ifØ; kvka ds end n'kZka ds fy, 0; ki d rFkk I fØ; Hkfedk fuožu dh vl he I Hkkouk; a FkA I kFk gh cnyrs ykdrk=d pfj= dks v{kq.k rFkk xkA cuk; s j[kus ds fy, f'k{k dks I 'kDr midj.k ds: i ean[kk tkus yxkA

**ekuokf/kdkj cule cky vf/kdkj&**

f}rh; fo'o ; 0 I s/oLr gq fo'o ds i qfuzkZk dh ifØ; k ea jktuhfrd vf/kdkjka ds I kFk&I kFk I kekfTd] vkfFkd] 'kS{k d , oa I ka.dfrd vf/kdkjka dh ekx Hkh rhork I s cyorh gkus yxhA phta jkT; ds vfuok; Z rFkk , sPNd dk; ka ds LFky foHkktu I s eDr gkdj ykdfiz ekx rFkk nkoka ds I anHkZ ea ikFkfedrk ikus yxhA I a Dr jk"V<sup>a</sup> I ak }kjk ekuokf/kdkjka dh of'od ?kksk.kk ea 0; fDr ds 0; ki d jktuhfrd] vkfFkd] I kekfTd] 'kS{k d rFkk I ka.dfrd vf/kdkjka dh Lohdfr ds chp f'k{k dks Hkh vf/kdkj ds : i ea Lohdkj fd; k x; kA ; fuI Q tS s I xBuka rFkk fQfyi , sji tS s v/; rkvka ds iz Ruka I s cPps fo'kSk I gkudkfr rFkk v/; ; u dk fo"K; cuus yxhA bl I e; rd Lo; a euksoKku Hkh cgn i Hkko'kkyh rFkk cPps ds fo'k"Vhdr v/; ; u dh 'kk[kk ds : i ea LFkfir gks pdk FkA

*"bl ubz I e> us cPps dks ) eukSkkfud : i I ½ , d iwkZ 0; fDrRo] I kFk gh I kFk cPpka dks , d I kekfTd I eij rFkk cpiu dks ) I ekt'kkL=h; : i I ½ , d I kekfTd oxZ ds : i ea LFkfir fd; kA<sup>8</sup>*

bl I cdsfey&ty s i Hkko ds pyrs cPpka dks u doy o; Ldka I s i Fkd vLrRo ds : i ea n[kk tkus yxk] cfYd 80 dk n'kd chrs&chrs ekuokf/kdkjka I s i Fkd cky vf/kdkj dUoaku dks I a Dr jk"V<sup>a</sup> I ak us yxw dj fn; kA cky vf/kdkj dUoaku dh ?kksk.kk gh bl ckr dk Li"V I a Dr Fkh fd ekuokf/kdkjka dh vo/kkj.kk cPpka dh t: jrk ekxk nkok vf/kdkjka rFkk fgrka dks I EckS/kr djus dh n"V I s fugk; r I a Dr FkA dUoaku ea cPpka ds fy; s vfuok; Z rFkk fu%ky d fdLe dh ikFkfed f'k{k dks I kFk&I kFk foLr vkfFkd] I kekfTd] jktuhfrd rFkk I ka.dfrd vf/kdkjka dh I f"V dh xB

o; Ldka rFkk cPpka ds ikjLifjd I EcU/kka dh n"V I s f'k{k dks fo/kk; hdj.k us o; Ldka ds I ekuUrj vLrRo vS igpku ds I a Dr I s turs cPpka dks i PNUU oSkkfud vLrRo I s i wkZ oSkkfud vLrRo dh vSj vxl j fd; kA bl us cPpka ds I ekthdj.k ds rSj & rjhoka dks i Hkfor djuk vkjEHk fd; k] cfYd ckyJe fojkskh iz kl ka ea i Sth /kkj i Sth dhA f'k{k; hdj.k ds I anHkZ ea fo/kk; hdj.k us f'k{k dks egt o; Ld thou grq if'k{k.k I s ijsky dUnr rFkk ckyeS=hi wkZ cukus dk Paradigm Shift fd; kA

80 dk n'kd I ekr gkS & gkS I ektokn 0; oLFkka ds mUkj kSj fo?kVu rFkk fo'o Lrj ij i pthokn ds Øfed mHkj us I kefigd vf/kdkjka ds cjdI of'od vf/kdkjka dh vo/kkj.kk dks tks I ay inku fd; k] mlus mUkj & vk/kfud I ektka ds I kekfTd&jktuhfrd gydka ea cPpka o muds vf/kdkjka dh oSkkfud ds fy, I eDr xat kb'k i Sth dhA bl h xat kb'k ds pyrs o; Ldka ds mYy[k ea cPpka dks fufgr eku yus dh i pUk dks djkk >Vdk yxk rFkk cPps dks i wkZ 0; fDr ds : i ea n[ks tkus vSj mul s tS/eqnka rFkk I anHkZ ds i fr xHkj foe'kZ dk vk/kkj vo'; I q<+gq/kA

**cPpka dh pqlr; k**

; g l gh gSfd cgrj n[ kHkky] i kSk.k] fpdfRI k l fo/kkvka bR; kfn us u døy tle nj rFkk mUjthfork dks c<k; k gS vfi r q cky eR; qnj dks mYys[ kuh; Lrj rd ?kV/k; k gA l kelftd&l khdfrd nf"V l so; Ldka }kjk cPpka ij fn, tkus okys/; ku us Hkh mudh l d; k dh fLFkjr dks l g{kk inku dh gA tcf d l a k/ku ds : i ea cPpka ds nij xkeh egRo ds pyrs jk"Vka ij fu; kstu djrs l e; ] cPpka dh orZeku fLFkfr; ka ds vkdyu rFkk rneq i iko/kku djus dk ncko c<k gA cPpka rFkk o; Ldka ds e/; l Ecu/kka dh nf"V l s mij kDr l Hkh dkjdka rFkk 'kfDr; ka us oLr% cPpka ds ifr o; Ldka ds nf"V dks k ea vHkri mZ ifjorZ fd; k gA bl us cPpka dks fcuk fd l h l efr r\$ kjh d\$ o; Ldka dh Hkfredk fuoZu ea /kdsyus dh i d fUk ds fo#) ekuf l drk ea cnyko dks mRi l u fd; kA

bl ds ckot m foHkku p qkfr; ka l s t v r s cPpka dh fLFkfr; ka ea [kkl ifjorZ ugha vk ik; k gA bl dk l cl s cMk dkj.k o; Ld thou ds nkf; Roka ds fuoZu ds fy, cPpka ds fy, fd, tkus okys fuos k] r\$ kjh dh : i j s [kk rFkk uhfr fo" k; d rRoka dks y d j j k"Vh; rFkk vUrj k Vh; Lrj ij døy o p k f j d l gefr Hkj cu ikuk gS gky k f d og Hkh dk Oh foyEc dk f'kd kj jgh gA mudk tehuh Lrj ij okLrfod fØ; k lo; u yxkrkj y f ecr py jgk ennk gS D; k d cnyko ds ifr ifr j k s k dh ekuf l drk vHkh Hkh o p k f j d l gefr l s v k x s c < u s e a f g p f d p k g V dh f'kd kj gA

**l nHk l ph&**

1. Aries, Philippe (1962): Centuries of Childhood: A Social History of Family Life, Vintage Book, New York.
2. Schnell, R. L. (not mentioned): History Of Childhood, Psychohistory and History of Education : A Pedagogical Critique of Three Models of Childhood, as cited in Belok, Michel V. (year not mentioned): New History of Education, Edited, Anu Prakeshan, Meerut, India. Page 49-50
3. Govt. of India ( 1997): Convention on the Right of the Child-Country Report, India-Feb, 1997, Dept. of Women and Child Development, MHRD, Page 17-18 (for detailed information go to “ At what age” at <http://www.right-to-education.org>
4. d e k j ] d' .k ) 1998% "k S {kd Kku v k s } o p L o ] x k f " k Y i h ] f n Y y h ] i ' B & 13
5. foLrkj ds fy, n[ k & (a) Beare, H. and Salughter, R. (1993): Education for The Twenty First Century, Routledge, London, (b) Simmons, J. (1983): Reforming Education and Society : The Enduring Quest, a chepter in Simmons, J.(ed.) (1983): Better Schools: International Lessons, Praeger Publications, New York.
6. d e k j ] d' .k ) 1998% "k S {kd Kku v k s } o p L o ] x k f " k Y i h ] f n Y y h ] i ' B & 105
7. Verhellen, Eugeen (1999): Facilitating Childrens Rights in Education : Expectations and Demands on Teachers and Parents, Prospects, vol 29, no-02, Issue no-110, June 1999, Page 224.



# dkuij tuin eajktufrd vlnkyulaeal fØ; efgyk, a

**MKW 'lgukt ckuls  
 dkuij**

I u-1857 bD ea Hkkjr dk iFke Lok/khurk l ækte yMk x; kA bl Lok/khurk l ækte ea dkuij dks iæ[ k dlnz gkus dk xkso iklr gupk gA ; gh dkuij Fkk] tgka ij , d ckj fcfV'k l Rrk dk vkf[kjh fplg rd fevk fn; k x; k FkA dkuij fcBij ea tgka jkuh y{ehckbz ckY; koLFkk dk thou 0; rhr dj j.kokS ky ea fuiqk gpZ Fkh] vkSj ; gh vtthtuckbz us Økar ds fnuka ea efgykvks dh , d l Ø; VqdMk xFB dj] ?kk&is ij l okj gksd] j] LorU=rk ds ; ks}kvka ds l kFk fonkg ea vaxstks ds NDds Nm/krh dkuij dh xfy; ka ea ?æerh FkA Qyr% ; g LorU=rk l ækte l Qy u gks l dk FkA fd l h Hkh nsk dk LorU=rk l ækte yMkj gj tkuk cjk ugha gksk] ij LoPNki wZd xgykeh vkSj vR; kpkjka dks l gu djrs tkuk] ml dh eksr gksrhA Lok/khurk l ækte dh foQyrk ds ckn l Ei wZ ns ds Hkkar dkuij ea Hkh vaxstks us ccj rki wZ vR; kpkj fd, A

dkuij es vaxstks ds vR; kpkjka dk l cl s cjk i Hkko efgykvka ij i MKA mu fnuka efgyk l Mj ij vdsyh ugh tk l drh FkA vaxst 'kkl u dh yw ns[kh] fd l kuka vkSj dkjhxjka dh cjcknh ns[kh] eneRr xkjs dks vke l Meks ij xUnh&xUnh gjdrs djrs ns[kk vkSj fdys ds ikl dEiuh ckx bykds ) dkuij ½ ea yky chfc; ks os ; kvka ds l kFk [kqys vke t/kU; dR; djrs ns[kkA chl oha l nh ds i k j EHK ea gh LorU=rk ds Hkko tkxus yxA Hkkjr; ka ea i frjksk o i fr'kksk dh Hkkouk izdV gksu yxA

Hkkjr ea dkaxl dh LFkki uk 1885 ea cEcbz ea , OvkoGk; e us vi us LokFkZ i firZ ds fy, dh FkA dkuij ea dkaxl des/h l u-1885 ea iz; kr- odhy i Ø i FohukFk pØ dh v/; {krk ea xFBr gpA bl h o"lz bykgkckn dkaxl vf/ko'sku ea dkuij

ds 35 l nL; h; ifrfuf/k e. My us Hkx fy; kA l u- 1891&97 rd dkuij ea Hk; kud vdky i Ml; ftl ea jktuhfrd xrfrof/k; ka fu"i Hkkoh jghA <sup>1</sup>

chl oha l nh ds i Fke n'kd ea ) 1905 bD½ cakry foHkktu vkUnksyu i kJEHk gks x; k FkKA dkuij ea fglun&eflye us viuh , dtv/rk inf'kz djrs gg cakry foHkktu dk fojksk fd; kA l wZ i l kn feJ] ukjk; .k i l kn vjkMk- o ufyu dekj eqkthz ds usRo ea fonskh oLrnp/ka dk cfg"dkj fd; k x; kA LofufeZr oLrnp/ka dks viukus ij cy fn; k x; kA bl vkUnksyu ea efgyk, a l Melks ij /kjuk nuss mrj vkbZ fonskh oLrnp/ka dh txg&txg ij gksyh tykbZ xbA fglunw vksj ed yekuka us , d nll js ds jk[kh ckdkdj 16 vxLr 1905 dks , drk fnol ds #i ea euk; kA ukjk; .k i l kn vjkMk- us Hkh yky] cky] iky] dk >Mk xkMl; vud l Hkkvka dk vk; kstu fd; kA l u- 1919 ea tfy; kokyk gR; kdkMl ea l dMlks cscukgka dh eks us Hkkjrh; tuekul dks >d>kj dj j[k fn; k FkKA egkRek xkdkh th ds vkokgu ij dkuij ds J}kuq kj ikdZ ea l Hkk dk vk; kstu fd; k x; kA ckcw ukjk; .k i l kn vjkMl; eksyuk gljr egkuh] x.ksk 'kj d fo|kFkz i d j?kqj n; ky] i d jkeplunz feJ] cnhfo'kky f=i k Bh vkfn us bl Hkk"kk ea vkOsk 0; Dr fd; kA 6 viSy l s 13 viSy 1919 rd gMfky pyh ftl ea tuthou i xq gks x; k FkKA bl ds ckn xkdkh th us l u- 1920 dks vl g; kx vkUnksyu dk vkokgu fd; kA l u- 1921 , d vl k/kkj .k o"z FkKA Hkkjrh; jk"Vh; rk ea jktuhfr] /kkfeZrk dk , d fofp= feJ.k FkKA fo|kFkz; ka l s fo|ky; R; kxus dk vkokgu] odhyka l sodkyr NkMl; us dk vkokgu] Lonsh pj[kk dkrus vksj Loye cuu; fonskh di Mlks dh gksyh tykuk] tsy Hkjs vfHk; ku vkfn 'k# gks x; kA bl vkUnksyu ea efgykvka us Hkh vge Hkfiedk fuHkkbA vfgd kRed vkUnksyu ds l kFk xdr #i l s O k f U r d k j h vkUnksyu Hkh l p k f y r g k r s j g A e l u h y k y v O L F k h v k s c k c w u k j k ; . k i l k n v j k M k - t k s f d v / ; k i d F k s m D r i n l s R ; k x i = n s f n ; k A <sup>2</sup>

l u-1925 ea 40 oka dkaZl vf/košku rDku ds l kFk dkuij ea i d s k g p k A e f g y k v k a ea l E i w z p r u k t x x f r d j u s e p b l r D k u d k v g e - ; k x n k u j g k A J h e r h l j k s t u h u k ; M w b l v f / k o s k u d h v / ; { k r k F k h A M k O t o k g j y k j k s r x h d h / k e z R u h J h e r h L o # i o r h j k s r x h ^ e f g y k l o k l a k \* d h i F k e v / ; { k f u o k z p r d h x b z F k h A e f g y k o k y a V ; l z d h l q f j v B M B V J h e r h r k b z t h n h f { k r F k h A 40 o a d k a z l v f / k o s k u u s d k u i j d h j k t u h f r e a m R l k g , o a j k " V h ; r k d h m e a x H k j n h v k s j k " V h ; j k t u h f r e a e f g y k v k a d k e g R o c < k f n ; k A l u - 1930 & 31 d s v k U n k s y u e a v k U n k s y u d k f j ; k a l s l j d k j h m i k f / k ; k a y k s / k u s f ' k { k . k l a F k k v k a d k s R ; k x u s r F k k ' k k l d h ; l o k v k s d k s N k M l ; u s d h v i h y d h x b A b l v k U n k s y u d s n k s k u l M e l k s i j m e M l r s t u l s y k c f o n s k h d i M l k s d h g k s y h o ' k j k c d h n e p k u k a i j l R ; k x f g ; k a d s / k j u k a , o a Q n y c k x i j > . M k ] p j [ k k o [ k k n h d k i p k j ] f g l u n & e f l y e , d r k ] b u n ' ; k a u s L F k k u h ; i z k k l u d h u h a n m M k n h F k h A b l v k U n k s y u e a H k k x y s u s o k y s i # " k & e f g y k , a f u E u F k h A j k e p l u n z e d n n h ] j k e j r u ] j k e i l k n ] y { e h i l k n i k . M s ] J h e r h # i d e k j h [ k r k u ] J h e r h ' k k f u r n o h ] j k t d e k j h c s t y ] J h e r h r k j k v x o k y ] J h e r h J h n o h e d n n h v k f n F k h A 23 e k p z l u - 1931 d k s H k x r f l g ] l d [ k n o o j k t x # d k s Q k d h n s n h x b A b l l s d k u i j e a f o n t g d k L o j Q w i M k A v a s t v f / k d k f j ; k a u s b l f o n t g d k s l E i n f ; d r k d k # i n s f n ; k A ; g n a k x . k s k ' k o j f o | k F k z d h v k g f i r l s g h B . M k i M k

FkA l u-1934 ea dkuig ea xkalk th us frydgky dk mn?kkVu fd; kA bl nks ea efgyk, a [kydj jktufrd ea l fefyr gpb] l keftd dk; k3 vks l xBuks dk dk; Hkkj l Hkkys yxh FkA Jherh vjkmk us ^vLiZ; rk fuokj.k vfhk; ku\* pyk; k rFkk gfjtu fo|ky; pykdj gfjtuka ds cPpka dks f'kf{kr fd; kA<sup>3</sup>

l u-1939 bD eaf}rh; fo'o ; q; i k jEHk gks x; k FkA xkalk th us , d s l e; fdl h Hkh cMs vkuksyu ds l pkyu djus dk fojk3k fd; kA bl ds cktm ØkfuRdkfj; ka us viuk dk; Z ugh NkMk tks 8 vxLr 1942 dk Hkkjr NkMks vkuksyu ds #lk ea mHkj dj l keus vk; kA ^djks ; k ejks dk ukjk fn; k x; kA dkaxl ; ka dh /kj&idM+ 'kq# gks xBA bl l s tukØks k i k jEHk gvk] l Ei wZ ns kO; kih ygj Qs y x; hA ifyl pkbh tykbZ xb] jsyos LV\$ku ij foLQk/ fd,) jsy i Vfj; ka m[kkMk+ xb] ce foLQk/ dj Mkd?kja dks u"V dj fn; k x; kA l fou; voKk vkuksyu ea e/; e oxZ ds Nk=&Nk=kvka us c<dj Hkkx fy; kA dkuig dh Nk=k, a o etnjka us Hkh l gHkkfexrk fn[kkbA rkM/QkM+ o vkxtuh dk fl yfl yk tkjh j [kka<sup>4</sup>

nsk i e dh >yd , e0th0 fo|ky; vks l jgnukFk l u ckydk fo|ky; dh Nk=kvka ij fn[kkbZ i Mfk gA , l O, uOl uO dh Nk=k, a #i d e k j h [krku] l kfo=h vjkmk d q e vxoky] 'khyk eq nfh] l hrk vjkmk vfr; k] uQh k o l k; jk vkfn us l Melks ij inZku fd; kA 3 fnu ds ckn ; g vkuksyu f'kfFky i M+ x; kA fga kRed ?kVuk, a gksus ds dkj.k egkRek xkalk us l u-1943 ea vu'ku i k jEHk dj fn; kA xkalk th us 21 fnu ds ckn vu'ku rkMkA Hkkjr NkMks vkuksyu ij h rjg fc[kj x; k FkA Qyr% , d h ifjLFkr; ka vkb] ft l l s vxstks dks l Rrk Hkkjfr; ka dks gLrk rj.k djuk i MkA l u-1945 dks ; jonk tsy vxka [kka egy ea dLrjck xkalk dk fu/ku gvkA l u-1946 es puko dkuig es Hkh gq A mRrj insk ea dkaxl dh l Qyrk ij ljdkj yfTtr gpbA tehnikj] rKYpdkj] i n h i f r l c v k ' p ; p f d r j g x ; A d k u i g t u i n e a , d h e f g y k , a g s t k s ' k g j e a j g d j i f r d k s l g ; k s v k s L o ; a d k ; Z { k s = k a e a m r j d j n s k l o k d h A l u - 1 9 4 2 d s v k u k s y u e a ' k l = f o n t s j f d ; k ] , d h e f g y k v k a d k u h p s f o o j . k f n ; k t k j g k g A d k u i g e s a l g ; k s v k u k s y u ) 1 9 2 0 1 / 2 d s n s j e a d k u i g e a e f g y k v k a u s v g e - H k k x h n k j h f u H k k b z F k h A l u - 1 9 2 5 d k 4 0 o k a d k a x l v f / k o s k u e a i g y h c k j v / ; { k r k d k i n , d e f g y k l q k k s h k r d j j g h F k h A n s k & f o n s k d h e f g y k , a b l v o l j i j m i f l F k r g p z F k h A x k a l k t h u s i f j l F k r d k e g R o l e > r s g q ; g l o k o f n ; k A ^ l E e s y u e a H k k j h l a ; k e a v k ; h g q h b u e f g y k v k a d h t # j r k a r F k k v k j k e d k / ; k u j [ k u s d f y , ; k k ; L o ; d f o d k v k a d k n y H k h x f B r f d ; k t k ; x k A \*\* L o k x r l f e f r d s l n L ; x . k L o ; a H k h , d s n y d h m i ; k s x r k l s H k y h H k k f r v o x r F k A v r , o i f j l F k r d k / ; k u j [ k r s g q ] e f g y k v k a d k , d i t k d L o ; d o h n y x f B r f d ; k x ; k A J h e r h r k b z t h n f { k r b l d h v / ; { k r k F k h m l g k s j k " V h ; v k u k s y u e a l f O ; H k k x f y ; k F k A r k b z t h d s l k F k j k s r x h i f j o k j d h f l = ; k a , o a y M f d ; k a u s l g H k k f x r k f n [ k k b z r F k k e / ; e , o a f u E u o x Z d s / k j k u k a d h v u d f l = ; k a L o B N k v k s i d l u r k l s d k a x l d s b l i f o = d k ; Z e s l g ; k s n s j g h F k h A L o ; d o h n y d k s l E e s y u e a v k ; s g q u x j d s r F k k c k g j d s v u d v h ; k x r i z k a k d s L e j . k d j r s j g s f d f l = ; k a H k h v i u h i j E i j k d s f p j k h s d k s y k a k d j l k e f t d v k s j k t u f r d u o k B F k k u e a l f O ;

; kxknku nns gsrq l keus vk jgh gA ogh fL=; ka dh mi fLFkfr vksj Lo; d fodkvka dh jktUKrd xrfrof/k; ka ea Hkkxhnhkj i j Vhd&fVli .kh Hkh gq h vksj HkdfV; ka Hkh ruhA xkalkh th us l jkstuh uk; Mw ds l ekus=h ds #i ea fuokpu dk Lokxr djrs gq] bl vol j dk egRo fnukd 08-10-1925 dks fgluh uo thou ea bu 'kCnka ea 0; Dr fd; k Fkkj l jkstuh nsh vkxkeh o"lz ds fy, egkLkHkk dh l ekus=h fuokpr gksxA ; g l Eeku mudks fi Nys o"lz fn; k tkus okyk FkkA ogh ; kx; rk }kjk mUgksa ; g l Eeku i klr fd; k gA

1. f'ko dekj feJ] 'Økflur dk vxnr\* dkuij i"B & 2
2. l Ei wkz xkalkh okMe;] xaxk bf.M; k 29-10-1925 l dfyr] [k.M & 28 i"B&407
3. Mk0 tokgj yky jkgrxh vfhkulnu xDFk] i"B & 225
4. The Encyclopedia of Congress Zaidi P.N. – 24
5. oluk 'kekj dkuij dkaxl] vf[ky dkaxl des/h dk pkyhl oka vf/ko'sku] 1925] i"B & 62



## dBki fu'kn%I kekft d thoun" kŭe~

**MKV uoyrk**  
**foHkxk/; {K} I aÑr foHkx}**  
**oD, I 0, I OMHO dMyst} dkuig**

लोकेऽस्मिन् प्रत्येकं जनः सुखमिच्छति । न कश्चिदपि लेशमपि दुःखमीहते । किन्तु मानवः  
 i dR; k I kekft d% I okZ/kdcq) I Ei UUK% uſrd"p ik. kh orzA ekuol H; rk; k% i Ekep j. kknø  
 ekuoL; kfhkfuos'k mRd'Vrk; k% rL; ka HkæKS n"; rs ; LekRi ja fdefi u HkforegZrA oLrç  
 mRd'Vrk; kekulnL; kuq U/kkueø ekuo thoul; iæ[ka y{; fefr oDrq "kD; rA rL; pkoklr; s  
 ; k [kyq thounf'VthbueW; kfu ok "kL=dkj&Zhf'kfhk"p i'kLrkfu] rſkka rYokuq U/kkueø  
 I oL; kl; kſ fu'kn thoun" kŭL; emyefefrA

fo | ksfo | ki nokP; ; k% i jki jkfo | ; k%<sup>22</sup> I ks-kkura I elrefi ofndok<sup>3e</sup>; a fofo/k%  
 i djkj% rno thoun" kŭa iZ; ki ; frA rL; k/kkj Hkark% i #'kkFkZ% uſrdeW; kfu I kekft dI kejL; a  
 of"odſkRE; a p I oſofi dkyskq ofndfplur l jf. ka i ksk; Ur% I flrA ofndok<sup>3e</sup>; L;  
 I kj Hkwr RoknflureJ<sup>3</sup>{kykRok}k i æk. khkark" pksi fu'knks /kekFkZkeekskk[; skq  
 i #'kkFkZofUrei #'kkFkZ; ekſkL; ksi k; Hkwr RokRi LFkkufeR; k[; krk%A I exel; kſ fu'kna ok<sup>3e</sup>; a  
 cãfo | k; k ifri kndfefr el; rA i djkj kŭrjsk cãfo | ki nſk mi fu'knka emya ed[; a p  
 iz kstufefr oDrq "kD; rA dſ a cãfo | k fda p cã dks ok ekſk br; =ſleo I fuf"pra  
 I ek/kkua i Lrkſq f=xqkkrhreo; ; efuopuh; a l 'V% tUefLFkfr y; L; dkj. ka I fPpnkuln; ia  
 fdefi emya rYoa cãfr ereA ik; sk }kf=ſkŭukefHk% ifrf'Brk I k cãfo | k  
 vkf/kHkksrdkf/knſodk/; kfRed& nq[kkukekR; flurd{k; L; ksi k; Hkark Kku; i ekſkL; I k/kuHkwrſrA

<sup>22</sup> }sfo | soſnr0; sbfr g Le ; ſr kfonks onflr ijk pki jk pA eqMdkſi fu'kn-1@1@4

mDra fg 'k fo|k ;k foedR; \$ bfrA NkUnk; ki fu'kfn I oã [kfYona cãR; n?kksk}kj k  
 I oL; kfi pjkpjL; cã: iRoa ifrik| rkfYodLrjs cã thotxrkedRoki LFkki uel;  
 onkUrokD; L; rkrI; ððra fdUrq iz'uks; a leqsr ; frda iz kstueL; I oL; iðpul; \  
 fdãzdfjdk ek\$ki kfr% ; kefuopuh; ijein: iskkekuflur foif"pr% fda ok deZU/kukuka  
 प्रहाणरूपोऽप्युक्त्वा

Hkorq uke df"pYkkn"ks Ekksk% fdUrqrL; i kfr% I k{kYykd; k=ka fouk u Hkorr; = u  
 fofpdRI k L; krA oLr% I okZ vfi fo|k mins'kk% fpUrueuqkkl ua ; Kkfn deZ  
 vpkjkfn/keZ'p ekuotkr% dY; k.kk; kh; n; k; ij%J\$ kkkurfu%J\$ I k; p HkofurA  
 , rnaI"kk fopkj% fdz rs pYkfgZ Kk; rs ; RI oZl; kS fu'kna  
 Kkuek/; kfredkf/knsodkf/khkdsrDLrjs J\$ % s I k% fo|kfo|; k% fuR; kfuR; ; k% gkuki knku; k%  
 drD; kdrD; ; k% e/; s foodKkuij% jeuthkfr0; ogkj; k'sp rkn"theppreka Hkrea ifr ekuoa  
 iðrZ fr ; = I elrefi o\$ fDrda fpUrueu deZ fda ok I oZfi I e'V; s HkofrA ; = I oã  
 I ef'Vxra Hkofr r= ykfdD; % I eL; k% u tk; Urs ; rksf; = LokFkkH Hkofr r=I I eL; k  
 tk; rs bfr ykdfLFkfr% , rL; k; el; fhki k; ks u eUr0; ks ; }- f'V#i \$k.kh; ksfir q  
 0; f'VI e'V; k% e/; s I ek; kstua I keatL; apko"; deA , rno i wkZ'k; k% jgL; a ; noklrq I k/kdks  
 विद्यां चाविद्यां च, सम्भूतिं चासम्भूतिं चोभयमपि सहैव ज्ञात्वाऽविद्यायाऽसम्भूत्या च मृत्युं तीर्त्वा  
 fo|k I EHk; k pkserRoeklukr<sup>23</sup>A oLr%ks ; FkkFkkUlnkuHkR; S dL; kfi fo'k; L; kkk; i {kh; a  
 Kkueko"; dfeR; = u I Unsg% rPpkoklrq; knXthoun"KZeko"; da rL; emys p ; kfu I #kf.k  
 dBki fu'kfn ; Fkk i kl; Urs rku; ðrn"kkR; Ureq kns kfufr dRok= dskqplegYo i wkZ'Ulnqkq  
 Loer; uq kja ppkZ fdz rA  
 , 'k.kkuka nqf keryRoe~

ykdsfLEku~ykdsSk.kk i qSk.kk forrSk.kk ps'skq nbnE; ek.kks ekuoks ukuknq kku; uHkofrA  
 oLr% dketU; k , rk , 'k.kk euq; a ukukdeZ q fyEi flurA dBki fu'k | skl ka : ia ifj.kke"p  
 oktJol % iZ<sup>3</sup>xu nf"KZ-% xk'reo'kh; ks oktJol % i qL; k#k% i q mnkydks  
 fo"oftUuke; Ka I Ei kfnroku~; YykdsSk.kk; k , o ifj.kke% fdUrq forrSk.kko"kkri qSk.kko"kkPp  
 I % I eFK% I Uufi nf{k.kk: isk o) k nq/knkus I oFkksl eFkk% xk% ckã.kk; ks nnkfrA dL; kfi  
 nkuL; nf{k.kk; k% ok I k{kkri z kstua i b; ek.kL; I Urksk% i sks.kap HkofrA vrks nf{k.kk; ka rno  
 वस्तु देयं यदुपयोगि स्यात्। एतद्वस्तु मम प्रियं लाभाय वास्तः स्वL; iz kstusu jf{kRok u  
 nkL; kfe ijLeS bfr fopkjks fyll kA I k p euq; a "kkkdeZ; ks fuorZ fr fpUrki i pa p  
 tu; frA rnxrsu fpUruru fpUrkdq% u I "kkfUreklukrA ckyks updrk  
 I jyLoHkkoR; k fpUr; fr&

i hrksndk tX/kr.kk nq/knkqk fufjUnz kA  
 vulnk uke rsykdkLrkUI xPNfr rk nnr<sup>24</sup>AA

<sup>23</sup> bZ'kkokL; ki fu'kn& 11&14

<sup>24</sup> dBki fu'kn& 1@1@2



ijl ok ijki dkfjrk l ksjknā p ekuoL; LokHkkfodk% xqkk% HkoUrhfrA rFkffi Kku"lhyks ; |uq; kfxoLmuka nkus i br7s rghzVfl f) Lrq HkoR; o ukfi RokReXykfutkz rs ân; a plf}Xua HkofrA us"kn"ks tu% "kkflureoklrq "kDukfrA v"kkUR; q; x; kj sksoLFkk , o ^vulnk^ uke ykdk bfr oDr0; a u p dpflUuEu; ksuuka i kf.kuka okl Hkurk% ujdknukEuk ok [; krk% vulnk uke ykdk bfr fopkj.kh; eA l onughurk ykdkksgkn; "p nq[kdj% l q{k{k; dj% Hkkok u uln; flr euq; eUrs uk"KL; dkj .ka p HkofUrA ; FkkDra xhrk; ke&

l 3xkRI atk; rs dke% dkeRdkskksfHktk; rA  
dksknHkofr l ækg% l ækgr~LefrfoHke%AA  
LefrHkz kkn~cf) uk"ks cf) uk"kkRi z k'; fr<sup>25</sup>AA

oktJok vknkyfdjk#f.k% dksko"kn- foodghuks Hkkok ik.kofRiz ekReta ; ek; inkreql r bfr fojyeoknkgj.keA dkskuk"kkURkseuLd"p Hkofr euq; ksr% dkskks fu; U=.kh; %A , rLekno ; ea ifr i fkeoj: isk updsk fir% "kkUl 3dYi oRRoa l eULRoap ; kprA ~kkUl 3dYi% l euk ; Fkk L; kr<sup>\*\*26</sup> bfrA ; eksfi l E; Xt kukfr ; f}od"lhyks updsk fir% l oFkk l qkfePNfr vr% l oja innkfr ; r&

~l qkajk=h% "f; rk ohrel; t.Rokannf"kokUeR; e[kkRi eDre<sup>27</sup>A

, oaykkljkgR; eko"; da l qkdek; Hkfrdek; pfr updsk l mDropuL; rkRi ; eA

vfrffkl ok; k vkn"kl%

Hkkjrh; l ddr% i k.kHkur skq i pegk; Kskq u; Kksl; re<sup>28</sup> l p ekuoh; l ECU/kkuka l kelftdeW; kuka p Hkof; rka Hkkjrh; l ddrkofrffkl RdkjL; ppkz ; = r= l oE ikl; rA vFkobns vfrffk% i W; ks er% rSYkj; ki fu'fn ekrnoks Hko firnoks Hko vkpk; znoks Hko vfrffknoks Hkofr opua fi =kj ulrjefrFkj o LFkkua i fr'Bki ; fr<sup>29</sup>A dBki fu'k | frffkl Rdkjs u dōya xgLFkkukefuok; ZkeZ; kDrksfi rq dFkefi KkusukKkusu okl Rd'ksl UrqVks okfrffk"pn- xgs ol fr rfgz l okz; fi iq; kfu u"; flrA<sup>30</sup> rnFlā ik; f"pRrksfi fofgr%A

25 JhenHkxonxhrk & 2@62&63

26 dBki fu'kn& 1@1@10

27 Rkno& 1@1@11

28 \_\_f'k; Kanō; KaHkur; Kap l oħkA  
Uk; Kafi r; Kap ; Fkk"kfDrap gki ; sAA  
euLefr& 4@29

29 rRrjh; ki fu'kn& f"kk{kkoyyh& 12

30 dBki fu'kn& 1@1@8

, dLrofrrfFkLr=kfi ckā.k% I k{k}SokujksfXulHkzfr<sup>31</sup>A ; FkS) ksfXutŷ% “kkE; rs  
rFkkl Rdrrksl UrqVks ok cāfu'Bks ckā.kksfrrfFk% i knkndkfnfHkuBsl kfnfHk”p I Rdk; %<sup>2</sup>A vr  
, o obLor; eL; i Ruh xgLFk/keL; e; khka Lekj; Urh Loifra; ea ufpdsl sv?; kŷni nkukFkā  
fuon; fr&

rL; Ska “kkfUra dŷŷUr gj obLorknde<sup>33</sup>AA

; eL; I Ecl/kks foolork I wŷk orŷsr , rRid<sup>3</sup>x0; ktsu dŷnŷorkuka  
ih.kuel; qfn'VeA , rno ukfirq dBkifukn% \_\_f'k% Li'Va dFk; fr ; |L; xgs  
ckā.kksfrrfFkj u”ufuol fr I ksYieskk Hkofr ; rksq rL; I okZkffl rkuh'Vki wŷtU; a iq; a  
iŷi “okfn I wŷrk okd~pŷr I oŷfi fu'QyaHkofra

vk”kkih{ks I<sup>3</sup>xra I wŷrk p b'Vki wŷ iŷi “kŷp I okZU  
, rno<sup>3</sup>ŷrs iŷ'kL; kYieskl ks ; L; ku”ullŷl fr ckā.kks xgAA<sup>34</sup>

vfrfFkl RdkjL; ko/kkj.kš a ekuol ekts ijLija iŷfo”okl ; k% Hkkouka n<hdjkŷr  
R; kxiwŷda p HkksL; ekxā fufnZ'kfrA orŷkul ekts tuk% ; FkkRedŷUnrk% dŷyknfnu%  
Hkkssek=iŷRRk; “ptkrk% ; Rrs firjks ifjokja pki u I RdŷŷUra dBkifuk|frfFka ifr  
I EekL; I ŷkl RdkjL; p ; RLo: ia nf”kŷra rRI kekftdpsruk; k%  
fodkl k; kR; Ureko”; dfefr uk= I Ung%

u forRsu riZkh; ks euq; %

vkfFkzdošohdj.kL; orŷku; qš iR; da tu% ^l oŷ xqkk% dkpuekJ; Ur\*\* bfr  
eRoksf/kdkf/kda /kueftŷŷq iz Rujrks n”; rA o/kŷekuk; ka /kufyll k; ka uhr; uhr; k% fopkjefi u  
dŷŷUr tukA bPNko”; dr; kŷkŷa drŷ u ikj; flur ykŷkA fda okŷ; rke\ i Hkŷrka /kul Eina  
thouLrjL; iŷk.ka eu; ekukLrs enkl Drk bo ; U=onufnua ipjefi /kueT; ŷekukLrL;  
/kul; kŷi Hkksck; Ie; a u yHkUra ifj.kker% rskka I UrkskL; Lrjks gh; ekuks tk; rA  
, rknixolFkk; ka thouslek; kstua nŷk% ifrc/ukfr ekuoeA ekuothouL; y{; a  
LFkkf; I ŷkL; kokflrHkzfr u p I k rkoRdkya I EHkko; rs ; koRdkyeFkkā ktZkŷi Hkksx; kŷZ; s  
I keatL; a u Hkofra I R; a Ros |nŷ HkksL; dkpu e; kŷk ; kŷu fu/kkz rs rkoŷkflr% I Urksk%  
I ŷka ok ukŷlŷr “kD; rA mDrefi &

u tkrq dke% dkekukeŷ Hkksx “kkE; rA

<sup>31</sup> Rkno& 1@1@7

<sup>32</sup> rno

<sup>33</sup> rno

<sup>34</sup> Rkno 1@1@7

gfo'kk d'.koReb Hkw , okfHko/kz-AA  
 dBksi fu'k | fi ; eufpdr l k% l o kn mn?kkskl w-r; kP; rs u foUksu riZ.kh; ks euq; <sup>35</sup>  
 bfrA ; e% ufpdr l a foUksq ykHkfk}jra n'Vok J\$ % \$ l k% Lo: ieqfn"krA  
 ykSddfo'k; Hkkskuka ekx% i\$ kekxk\$ Hkofr fdUrq pjey{; a J\$ % kfrj\$ HkofrA  
 vL; kfhki k; ks; aukfLr ; Ri \$ kekx% l oFkk R; kT; ksfi rq; ks{k\$e; k% l k/kur; k , o i\$ ks oj .kh; %  
 u l k/; r; kA l k/; Lrq J\$ , oA ekuo thous mHkofi ekxk\$ l e{kek; kr% fdUrq /khj mHk; k%  
 foordsu J\$ kekx\$ fpukfr l keku; ks tu"p ; ks{k\$eek=a thoul; l k{kknqns'; a eRok i\$ % klrks  
 exejhfpdk; kafi i kfl r bo Hkzfr&

J\$ "p i\$ "p euq; erLrks l Ei jhr; fofoufDr /khj%A  
 J\$ ks fg /khjksfhk i\$ l ks o. khrs i\$ ks elnks ; ks{k\$ekn-o. khzAA<sup>36</sup>  
 ; ks euq; ks HkksrdpkdpD; s LoL; okLrfoda y{; a foLeR; kfo | k; k\$ ykSddfo'k; skq ok  
 jeek.k vkRekua fo | k/kui fr'Bkekue; kzhkfnfhkjfrfof" k'Ve l k/kkj .ka p eRok nEHkMECjsk  
 Lo0; fDrRoeko.kksr l ew% y{; ghu bo i ffd% nUnE; ek. kks HkzfrA mDrap dBksi fu'kfn&

vfo | k; keUrs fo | ekuk% Lo; a /khj k% i f. Mra eu; ekuk%A  
 nUnE; ek. k% i fj; flr ewk vU/ksu\$ uh; ekuk ; Fku/kk%AA<sup>37</sup>

Hkksrdfo'k; k. kka ekgtkys i fr rks euq; ks foLejfr ; nfuR; k% HkofUr l okz vfi  
 ykSdd l Ei nksr , o /khjks u jks fuR; oLrq i z Ruoku~Hkor&

tkukE; ga "kof/kfjR; fuR; eA<sup>38</sup>  
 a vrks; H; q; kdka{k. kk fyll kR; kxs fpRra fu; kst uh; fefr dBksi fu'kn% l Uns'kAA

ukfpdr l kXuj fhki k; %&fu'dkede&

dBksi fu'kfn f}rh; ojr; k ; eks ufpdr l s LoxL; l k/kuHkark; k vfxufo | k; k%  
 Lo: ieqfn"krA d\$ efxufo | fr ftKkl k; ka fopkj .kh; a ; eL; s }pue&

iz rs colfe rnqes fuchs'k LoX; zfxua ufpdr% i zt kuuA  
 vulryksdkflreFkks i fr'Bka fof) Roersa fufgra xqk; keAA<sup>39</sup>  
 v= fokpkj .kh; a ; RLox\$ klr% l k/kuHkark vfxufo | k vfxufoKua ofr doya  
 deZk.M: i a ; KfoKkua fda oki ja fdefi \ xqk; ka fufgr bfr opua yk{kf.kde\$ i rh; rA

<sup>35</sup> Rkno 1@1@27

<sup>36</sup> Rkno 1@2@2

<sup>37</sup> Rkno 1@2@5

<sup>38</sup> Rkno 1@2@10

<sup>39</sup> Rkno 1@1@14

fpUruh; er | n-xgk Nn; eo rR[kyq Hkkokuka l onuk; k"p LFkkueFk p l onuk; k% Lrj , o  
 nq kl qk; kj utkirkS dkjd'A l qkL; ijkd'BB LoxZ bfr oDrq "kD; r} u dufpRLoxkL[; %  
 df"pYykdks n'V%A , rLekno LoxL; l k/kulhrL; ; K; kxkndL; Lo: ia /kekRedeDreA  
 mDra ; Fkk 'LoxZlkeks ; tsnfr^ onifrik | % iz kst uonFkk /ke%<sup>40</sup> ^ ; kxkfnjD /keZ bR; kfn  
 pA rL; p /keL; ; RLo: ia Jheöxoehrk; keDra rflu'dkedeD'A rL; jgL; a  
 ekuoLrkoRi ; Dra u Kkrq "kDukfr ; koRdkya rL; Nn; a Lo; a u LQjfrA ufpdr l k rL; k%  
 l onuk; k% l adYiL; p cysukl EHkoefi dk; a l EHkoa pdkjA , oesk LoxZ ks ukfpdr l ksfXuokZ  
 i kf.kuka gn; LFkk l kstB irh; rs ; L; k% cysu nq djefi dk; a drægUr uj k'A vU; =kl; Dra  
 'ykeL; rRroa fufgra xgk; k'feFrA l kstZ ; nk fu%okFkZ; k ykd dY; k.kk; iz q; rs rnk  
 l qk; i LoxL; i kflrHkZfrA rntkZ ukfpdr l kfXufjR; sLek}Drq "kD; rs ; RI k  
 ykddi ykkku} l Ei Drk , dy{; fu'Bk dekZ/kf'Brk p HkofrA , oa ukfpdr l kXU% jgL; a  
 fu'dkedeZ ; D fufgrfeFr fopkj .kh; a "kkL=rRroeeKSA  
 cãkokr% ee&

l okZ kel; q fu'knka l oZkka onkUr kuka onkUrokD; kuka pkfHki k; ks cã i fr'Bbfr eUrO; eA  
 dBki fu'kfn ^egkUra foHkj kRekua eRok /khj ks u "kkrfr"<sup>41</sup> bfr opusu ; L; kReuks fo'k; s i kDra  
 rRNjhjso"khjh v.kkj .kh; kUegrks egh; ku~ i kf.kuka xgk; ka fufgr bfr ; ks tkukfr l  
 ohr"kkokks HkofrA ; FkkDre&

v.kkj .kh; kUegrks egh; kukRekL; tUrksuzgra xgk; keA  
 redr% i " ; fr ohr"kkokks /kkrq a knkUefgekuekReu%A<sup>42</sup>

fdUrq cãKkua iDpueskkJo.kkfnfhkuZ l EHko; eFk p nq pfj rks'kkUrks a eh  
 vl ekfgr"pPyekul "pkl; r'luokoxUrq "kDukfrA mDrap dBki fu'kfn&

uk; ekRek iDpusu yH; ks u esk; k u cgqkk JrsuA  
 ; eoSk oz krs rsu yH; rL; Sk vkRekfoo.krs rumLokeAA  
 Ukkfoj rks nq pfj rkluk"kkUrks ukl ekfgr%A  
 Ukk"kkUrekul ks okfi i Kkusuekluq krAA<sup>43</sup>

mDropuL; ek/; eu dBki fu'kn% iDDrk \_\_f'k% thous l Ppfjra "kkfUrj dKxrk  
 eu%kkfUrfjR; knhuka i KkukFkZq fn"kfr ekuokuA oLr% l nkpj sk "kkfUrHkZfr]  
 "kkUR; dKxrk; kfr] , dKxr; k eu%kkfUrHkZfr "kkUra eu"p iD'VKkus grHkZfrA i Kkua uke  
 l oZ-kReHkoL; nf'V%A fdUrq ukuki i pkRedsfLeLtxfr o\$ fDrdLokFkZl ) ; s fpUruj rL;  
 ekuoL; 0; ogkjksfi HknHkkoki Uuks HkofrA i efoYki fr'BktU; k fyll k in&ins euq; a  
 rLekRi KkuekxkZ}pky; frA ykd0; ogjL; e; kZka ifjiky; rkfi ujsk nqpreka

<sup>40</sup> vFkl xg% foHkkx 4

<sup>41</sup> Rkno & 2@1@4

<sup>42</sup> Rkno & 2@1@20

<sup>43</sup> Rkno& 1@2@24

Hkreef/kxlrerho nqdjeA d<sup>3</sup>Vdkdh.kkPpkop% dfBuhHkrs 0; ok; "kr% I<sup>3</sup>edys thoui fFk  
in&ins/kksfrjuo/kkua L[kyua i FkHk&kl EHkhouk pkPprjthoulrjs y{; fl )kS p ck/kka  
tu; flur ; su thouxfrelnk; rs fodkl "pko#) ; rA vrks fujUrjeBfkkua rnFk& p  
tkxfrjko"; dh; kA vr% JsBku- ofj' Bk& pki xE; n&e thoui fFk xeul; ki k; ks fucks; %  
mP; rs ; Fkk dBki fu'kfn&

mFRr'Br tkxr ikl; ojkfluuckskra

{kjL; /kkjk fuf"krk njR; ; k n&e i Fka rRdo; ks onfUrA<sup>44</sup>

I kEireufnua n"; rs ; RI ekt bz; kz ?k.kk Li/kkZ opuk LokFk&jrk feF; kMEcj vkn; %  
dRl rHkhouk% ekuoekRedsUnra dPDr% I flurA diw e.Mnd bo tkfrox& Eink; kfnr; k  
I hfer% rUek=eo fo"ofeR; uHkoy 0; ki dn'V% foeq[k% I u~if.MrEeU; vkRekueo JsBaell; rs  
ekuo% ; "p foxrLi gks xrdYe'kks fujg&kj% ofj' Bkuq xE; e/k&f{kdo I o&ksfi I ok&rea  
e/kqfplok u bo LoL; 0; fDrRoL; I &dkja djksr I , o thouy{; a ikluk&ra rkn" kks /khj %  
I a eh \_\_rexx&uq R; I ektS I ki \$kr; k LofLFkfra foyk& ; u d&oyekReyHk& ; kfi rq  
yk&ddy; k.kk; ykdI &gk; pkpju~ Dofpn&rea DofpPp e/; ea LFkkua yHk&ra u I ks/kea  
LFkkua xPNf&ra vk&nkydj k#.l% d&ka n"V&k upd&rk , rno fopkj ; fr&

cgwka i Fkeefr cgwkefe e/; ee----<sup>45</sup>

opuerf} dkl L; "kk"orks ell=ks thouy{; a ifr p fuf"prk nf'Vfjfr oDrq "kD; rs  
u fg dksl; /kethoufePNrhr ykd&kuka xfr% , rna"kk ; k& ; kuq I izkeuojrekRefgrfp&rua  
yk&ddy; k.ks i dFRr"p&fr tkxrj fHki k; %

vkReKkul; Qye&

Hkkjrh; euh'kk ^1 o&kurLFkekRekua I o&kur&fu pkRefu<sup>46</sup> bR; n?kkski g% jekRei jekReuk%  
nXn"; HkkoL; k/kkj r; k I o& kf.kfHk% I g ijel k&kn& I g&vu&kr"pR; o Lohdjks&ra  
; n&nkReku&kr t&k; rs rnk n&V&k i kf.kek=a fda ok inkF&ek=a ifr }sk?k.kk I w kfnt&q&I kdjku-  
Hkkoku~u Li" kfrA mDr&p dBki fu'kfn&

; beae/onaon vkRekua thoeffur&dkra<sup>47</sup>

I o&e&krenf'V% rnuq ia 0; ogkj% i &i=feokEHkl ksukl DrHkko& p de& dFRrfjfr  
c&an" k&ueA oLr&q fuR; ef/k&dkj HkhouktU; kl fDrfjR; kn; % i d&Yk; % I n& euq; L;  
I kfYodxqkkufHkHkoy jtk&sqka reksqka pknHkko; Ur% I flur ; su \_\_rI R; tU; kuka  
e&hd#.kkn; ki e fujg&dkj r&fnekuoh; eW; kuka iz'u% I ekta I n&ks;st; frA , rLekno

<sup>44</sup> Rkno& 1@3@14

<sup>45</sup> Rkno& 1@1@4

<sup>46</sup> JhenHkxon&hrk& 6@29

<sup>47</sup> dBki fu'kn& 2@1@5

dky&dkys ykdgrfpUrujr% f=dkynt"ku% \_'k; ks euhf'k.k"p cārYol; ifjdYi uka  
 droul% oLrqs ; nk df"pleuLoh pruk; k mPpreHkfreeokl; ukuk: i kReda  
 fo"oed: ir; k lk"; fr rnk ef'Vi ek.kkReds gn; kdk"ks l exefi fo"oa l i d's'kkgkz HkofrA  
 v.kkj.kh; klegrks egh; kfur; rno fucksk; frA orəkudkys l oē  
 ošohdj.kL; kn?kkskL; kl; ; eokfHki k; % ^; = fo"oa HkoR; dduhMe^ br; L; ofndkn?kkskL;  
 fdefi uhuua l l dj.kerfnfr oDrq "kD; rA mYys[kuh; a ; }šohdj.kL; ko/kkj.kk; k% eny  
 , dl #s fuc) L; rknfxo"oL; l dYi uk fo|rs ; = l ošfHkfuos'kk% l ef'VLRjs Hkoš % ; =  
 l ošfi oš fDrddkek% l keigddkesq lk; bL; flur] orəkua pkulrHkkfodky [k.Mkuka  
 dkRrpjEi jfr xg; rs r= eR; % "kjhj i krsfi Lonk; % i jEi jkfuekz kakerks HkofrA dBki fu'kfn  
 rF; ern/kkufufzVel=s l dR; r&

; nk l oš i eR; Urs dkek ; sL; gfn fLFkrk%A  
 vFk eR; kserks HkoR; = cā l e"uqAA<sup>48</sup>

fopkj.kh; e= ; nrho nqda nq k/; a pšnrks cāl k{kkRdkjL; ekxLri kd k&  
 /kuke; br; pReA vfur; Hkkskexzk fur; oLrqs eR; zk pker'Yokoklr% dəs gfrLFkrkuka  
 dkekuka "keufkz gfrLFkrkuka xDFkhuka i Hknksl; ko"; d%A mP; rs ; Fkk dBki fu'kfn&

; nk l oš i fHk | Urs gn; L; g xDFk; %  
 vFk eR; kserks HkoR; rno kuqkl ueAA<sup>49</sup>

ds Hkofur gn; L; xDFk; br; o"; a fopkj.kh; eA xDFkoLrqrLrknXcu/kua Hkofr ; u  
 l gtl jythoul; i dkgkso#) ÷ rA jkx}skenekRI ; kž; ks eukfodkj k%  
 tkfroxiz/kei Eink; l EinkfntU; k% xDFk; ks thoul; LokHkkfodha xfra ck/kurA ; ks eR; kž  
 euq; Lrkrku~ Hknkui uks| fo"ofLellufi txfr l o% l gkReHkkos u 0; ogjfr l uueo  
 l ožkdfiz ks tk; rA fopkj.kh; e= ; Ri kHkšrda "kjhja rnkfJrk mi Hkksck"p dksViz Rušfi  
 "kk"ofrdk% u HkforegžurA mDrefi JhenHkxonxhrrk; ka tkrL; fg /kps eR; % /kpa tUe  
 eR; pšrA pšU; ; lk vkrk p fur; eerfeFrA foi jhra ; % dksl; kRekuer; ; ksi Hkkfora  
 drq {kers l uueokfuopuh; ekulneuhkwy ekrs "kkdkfrx"p tk; rA

<sup>48</sup> Rkno 2@3@14

<sup>49</sup> Rkno& 2@3@15



## ek/kq Z yhyk , 0 ml dk I ek/Red Lo: i

**MMV \_\_pk fl g**  
**Ohjcgknj fl g iokpy fo'ofok |ky;] tkiij**

txr ea tho l n0 l qk dh vfhkyk"kk l s HkVdrk jgrk gA  
l ka fjd vfur; inkFka ea l qkekl dh irhfr l s gh og viuh vksj vkd"V gsrk gA  
dkykrj ea ; g vutko gksus ij fd ml ea l qk ugha g\$ ml dk R; kx dj nrk gA bl rjg  
l s vullr tleka rd HkVdrs gq s tc ml s Hkfä ekxz i klrk gsrk g\$ rc og ml ds fofo/k  
l ki kuka dks ikj djrk gprk vullr] vckf/kr ijekulln dks ikr gsrk gA Hkfä dk iedk  
rRo g\$ iEA egf"KZ 'kkaMY; bl sijkujfa rFkk n0f"KZ ukjn th je iæ : ik ekurs gA Jh  
oYyHk ugkHkfäjfrikä% rFkk Jh onkur ns'kd ^ijekHkfäjfr'kä; rk i hfr% dgdj Hkfä ea  
vfr'k; i hfr dh ifr"Bk Lohdkj djrs gA Hkä dk Hkxoku ds ifr gksus okyk xk<+  
vkd"KZ k jkx dgykrk gA iek Hkfä ds eny ea jkx d0nh; Hkko gA väkdk rFkk fo; kx ea  
feyus dh mRdBk gh iæ gA iækofük dh l okpPk fLFkfr vkRel eiZk ea iædV gsrh g\$ tgk;  
l k0n; Z ds egkl eqz Jhd".k ea og xki Hkko cudj vfopNuu : i ea iokfgr gsrh jgrh  
gA \_\_xon dh jpukvka ^ifrfjotk; efeukt; ; rj /kjr fno%  
<sup>63</sup> rFkk ^tk; 0iR; m'krhl 0kl k%<sup>64</sup> ea fufgr mRdj nkEiR; Hkko gh ek/kq ka kl uk dk  
enyk/kkj dgk tk l drk gA bu el=ka ea Hkä dkeuk djrk g\$ fd ml dh fpük ofük; k;  
l c d0N NkM0dj o\$ sgh ije0oj dh vksj nkM; t\$ svkfyMeu dsfy; svkrj fL=; k; ifr  
dh vksj nkM;rh gA mifu"kn ije rRo dks ^jl ka o\$ l % dgdj jl : i ekurs gA Hkä  
dh ; fn ml jl dks ikr djuk g\$ rks L0l dks jfl d cukuk gksxk] ; gh ek/kq Z jl  
l k/kuk dgh tkrh g\$ ftl dk fl ) kur g&

**d".k fiz k l [lh Hkoal ekfJR; iz Rur%**

<sup>63</sup> \_\_xon] 10@149@4

<sup>64</sup> \_\_xon] 10@71@4

**rrk%l oiaidqir fnokuä erfuhr%A**

iæ dk vk/kkj iædk : i l s Lo l ECU/k gA ftl s viuk Lohdkj fd;k tkrk gS  
ml h l s iæ gkrk gA LoLkECU/k l s gh 0; fä dh mRd"Vrk Hkh 0; Dr gkrh gA Lol ECU/k  
gksus ij ^xqksozhukaxqkhuka ojkok\* fl )kurkuq kj vullr xqk leydr gks ; k lozqk  
foghu gkS tks viuk gS ogh loLo gA ftl eaftruh Lokupdyrk gS ml eamruh gh iæ  
dh vf/kdrk vksj ftl eaftruh Loifrdyryk gS ml eamruk gh }Sk dh vf/kdrk gkrh  
gA Jh d".k l Hkh ds vkRek gA vkRek l s vf/kd vksj fd l s Lol ECU/k gks l drk gA  
l EiwkZ onkur bl ckr dh mn?kkSk.kk djrk gS fd ije rRo gh l cdh vkRek gS vksj  
viuh vkRek gksus ds dkj.k gh fHkUu nh[kus okys Hkh fiz; gksus gA vr% vius l s vfHkUu  
xgure Lol ECU/kh döy Jhd"k.k gh gA iæ dk ml jk dkj.k JSBrk gkrh gA cy]  
'kfä) xqk l kOn; kzn tks JSBrk ds y{k.k gS os LokHkKfod : i l s vkd"V djrs gS bl  
fopkj l s Hkh Jhd".k l s vf/kd JSB vksj dksu gks l drk gS og ije rRo ds iwkKforkj  
gS bl hfy; s xqk&l kOn; &'kfä eamuds dksZ ifreku ugha gA , d sulnulnuk dks ns[kdj  
pruk rks D; k tM+Hkh vkdf"kr gks tkrs gA iæ ea vlrl g; ugha gA l rr~Lokh dh  
l fludVrk ikr gksus dk tksjl gS og dkurkHkko ea l flufgr gS ftl se/kj jl dgrs  
gA Hkfä ekxZ ea Hkxoku l s LFkKfir gksus okys Hkfä l ECU/kka 'kkUr] nL; ] l [; ] okRI Y;  
vkfn ea ek/kqZ l ECU/k dks JSBre Lohdkj fd;k tkrk gA ; |fi l Hkh l ECU/kka , o  
emyk/kkj iæ gh gS rFkKfi & iæ dh ijkdk"Bk ek/kqZjl ea gh iwkZ gkrh gS tGk; Kku]  
Hkfä vksj deZ l c , dkdj gkdj döy l fPpnkuln ek= 'kSk jg tkrk gA , d h ek/kqZ  
yhyk l ECU/kh dN fopkj bl v/; k; esfo'yf"kr fd; stk; x&

**ek/kqZ l kOn;Z, o iæ rRo**

onkur oPkJ vf}rh; ] l fPpnkuln Lo: i cā dks ijekRek] Hkxoku] ukjk; .k]  
okl nD] {kr-K} vkRek minZVkj vupUrkJ HkrkZ Hkksak vksj egsoj rFkK rRokfn ukeka l s  
rRoK euh"kh fu: fir djrs gA<sup>65</sup> i kf/kb iæ Ep l s izdr i; Dr {ks= gS ml dk Kkrk  
{kr-K gS fufobkj gksus l s ijk.k k gS vijksk gksus l s l k{kkR gS fujiSk izdk'k Lo: i gksus  
l s Loizdk'k gS l obkj.k l s vt-gS cglfnno f'kjkef.k; ks dk Hkh fu; ed gksus l s ijsk  
gA ij iekLin gksus l s ijekRe Lo: i] iR; Kkrk , o ifjiwkZ iq "k gA viusv/khu jgus  
okyh ek; k ds }kjk l cds vlR% dj.k ea jgdj thokka dks i fjr djus okyk l eLr Hkarka  
dk vkJ; gksus l s ukjk; .k uked Hkxoku okl nD gA <sup>66</sup>

**^vRe6 rfnnafOJa l T; rsl tfr iH6A  
rk; rs=kfr foJRek fg; rsgjrh'oj%A<sup>67</sup>**

<sup>65</sup> JhenHkxoxr xhr] 13@22

<sup>66</sup> {ks=K vkRek iq "k% ijk.k.%  
l k{kkRLo; ā; ksrj t% ijsk%A  
ukjk; .kks HkxokuZ okl nD%

Loek; ; k · el; o/kh; eku%A & JhenHkxoxr egki jk.k] egf"KZ on0; kl ] fojpr] xhrk i d ]  
xkj [ki g] l @ 2062] 5@11@13

<sup>67</sup> JhenHkxoxr egki jk.k] egf"KZ on0; kl ] fojpr] xhrk i d ] xkj [ki g] l @ 2062] 11@28@16



tkš dñ fo'o l'v iñhr gks jgh gš vkRe Lo: i ijkRek ml dk fufelk vks  
 dkj.k rk gS gh] miknu dkj.k Hkh gS vFkZr ogh fo'oilrk gS vks ogh fo'o cukrk Hkh  
 gA ogh j{kd vks jf{kr Hkh gA l okRek Hkxoku gh l gkj djrs gS vks ftl dk l gkj  
 djrs gš og Hkh ogh gA , s ijerRo iješoj ftl izdkj ukuk Nfo/kkjh ošw Z uked  
 ef.k uhy&ihrkfn l s ; ĩ fofof/k : i Hkn dks lklr gksrh gš ml h izdkj Hkaka dh Hkkouk  
 ds ; kx l s Hkxoku vP; ¶ : i fo'kš dks iklr djrs gA og vorkj foxg l oZkfä ; k  
 fo'kš.kka vks l oZqkka l s l EiUu gksr g&

**foHnzoi%l dy l ñj l fluošKA  
 dekju Hkp l ex<sup>3</sup>dyekük dkeAA<sup>68</sup>**

**iē dh rkröd elek k**

mijkä ijekRek Lo: i rRor% onkUr izkhr HkxORLo: i dh gh o.ku gš ftl ea  
 vkRek dks l okZ/kd iñhr dk fo"k; dgk x; k gA ogh ijekRek rRo tc Jhd".k : i ea  
 izdV gksr gš rc l Hkh dsfy; s vR; Ur vkd"lz.k dk fo"k; cuk tkrsgA JhenHkxor ds  
 n'ke Ldu/k ea ijhf{kr dks minšk djrs gš s 'kpd nō th dgrs gA fd Jhd".k gh l c  
 vkRek vka ds vkRek gA tXR dY; k.k dsfy; s gh os ; ksek; k dk vKJ; ydJ ng/kkjh ds  
 l eku tku iMfs gA tks ykx Hkxoku Jhd".k ds okLrfod Lo: i dks tkurs gš ml ds  
 fy; s rks bl tXR ea tks dñ Hkh pjkpj inkFkZ gš vks iā Epkrhr vkRek ds fofof/k  
 vorkj gš os l Hkh d".k Lo: i gh gA **l Hh olrøladk vñre : i viusdkj.k eafLFkr  
 gkš gA ml dkj.k dsHh ije dkj.k g& Hxoku Jh d".k plñA , s h fLFkr eafdl  
 olrødk Jhd".k l siFkd-ñfriku dja<sup>69</sup>**

, s l oFkk vkRek Lo: i ijekRek Jhd".k ds vfrfjDr nñ jk dks l ĩk inkrk gks  
 l drk gA l eLr dY; k.kka dh vof/k vkRek gS vks vkRek Kku inku djus okys Jh gfj  
 gh l Ei wKz ikf.k; ka ds fiz vRek Lo: i gA ftl izdkj o{k dh tM+ l hpus l s rukj  
 'kk[kk] mi & 'kk[kkfn l Hkh dk išk.k gks tkrk gS rFkk Hkstu }kjk ik.kka dks rl; djus l s  
 l eLr bfUnz k; i ñV gksrh gš os s gh ml vP; ¶ dk vkjk/ku gh l cdk vkjk/ku gA<sup>70</sup>

l ĩkkfHko; fEtdk eukofük iē gA iē end }kjk iklr j l Loknu rŷ; gA  
 vkUreZkj onuk : i vFkok l jy eukofük : ik iñhr gA ĳ l ks os l %<sup>71</sup> vkfn Jñr; ks ds

<sup>68</sup> JhenHkxor egki jk.k] egf"lz on0; kl ] fojfr] xhrk iñ ] xkj [ki ĳ] l 2062] 11@1@10

<sup>69</sup> d".kesueofg RoekRekuef [kykReukeA

txf)rk; l ks l; = ngkokHkfr ek; ; kAA

l oškkafi olrøka HkkokFkZ Hkofr fLFkr%A

rL; kfi Hkxoku-d".k fdern-olrø; l; rkeAA & JhenHkxor egki jk.k] l 2062] 10@14@55&57

<sup>70</sup> Js l kefi l oškekRek áof/kj FkZ%A

l oškkafi Hkarkua gfjj kRek . Ren% fiz %AA

; Fkk rjkeñfu"kpusu

rl; flur rRLdu/kHkq: ki 'kk[kk%A

i.k.kkš gjkPp ; FksUnz k.kka

rFkš l okZk kP; ¶; kAA & JhenHkxor l 4@31@13&14

<sup>71</sup> ršUkjh; mi fu"kn] 2@7

vud kj j l Lo: i jfl d 'k[kj ijekRek] mudh ckg; kh; karj vfhko; fä vks muea  
 l[; kfn Hkko l s vugDr iæ gA v0; ä vuke] v: i og ijekReke- rRo tc l kdkj  
 foxg /kkj.k djrk gS rc Hkxon~jfl dka ds Jh eq[k l s muds i Hkko] LoHkko] Lo: i : i  
 uke&/k&yhyk vkfn dk Jo.k djrs jgus ij fpük es nork mRiUu gksh gA nohHkur  
 Lufgr vUrdj.k ij i Hkq n'ku tfur gA ; gh iæ dk rkrRod Lo: i gA ^ftl izdkj  
 x<sup>3</sup>x dk izkg v[k.M : i l s l epz dh vks cgrk jgrk gS ml dh izdkj ejs xqkks ds  
 Jo.k ekrz l s eukofük dk rSy/kkjk rY; vfoPNUu : i l s ep l oBrj; keh ds ifr gks  
 tkuk rFkk ep iq "kkäke eafu" dke] vull; iæ gksuk fuxqk Hkfä ; kx dk y{k.k gA<sup>72</sup>  
 , d s iæ Hkäka ds fy; s JhenHkxor eamn?kkSk g&

**l ekJrk ; siniYolyoa**  
**egRinaiq ; 'HsejkjSA**  
**HokEcf/lorl inaijaina**  
**inaina; n-foinkau rWeAA<sup>73</sup>**

iæ] fiz re vki iæ dh e/kj foo'krk dk : i gA án; fuc) l oBkefi Hkurkuka  
 gfj jRešoj%fiz%<sup>74</sup> fiz re i Hkq ds iæ ik'k l s Loq dks epä ugh djuk pkgrs gA iæh  
 ykddr vFkok nōdr fofok ; kruk i l rk djrs jgus ij Hkh i Hkq dks NkM+ ugha l drš  
 vr, o fiz re vks iæh dk ijLij e/kj oš'; iæ gA

**ek/kqZie dk l ekHRed Lo: i**

de] ; kx] ri] ; K] nku] rhFkkZnd dkbZ Hkh Jh gfj dks ijo'k djus ea l eFkZ  
 ugha gS vxj dkbZ mlga cu/ku ea ckyk l drk gS rks dōy iæ&jTtqlA vgl fdruh  
 fofprrk gSfd l oz 'kfäeku] l oZu; Urk ije LōkrUrz ijekRek xkdy ea Å[ky l s c/kk  
 gvk n[kk tkrk gA iæ&cu/ku gh ml snq kku dh l Hkk ea uaxs iš cykrk gS olnkou ds  
 dVhys jkLrka ea ?kkrk gS vks xt dh i d kj ij cōqB NkM+us ij foo'k djrk gA  
 foo'krk l s ukePpkj.k djus ij Hkh l Ei w k z v/kj k'k dks u"V dj n s s okys Lo; a Hkxoku  
 Jh gfj] ftl ds án; dks {k.k Hkj ds fy; sugha NkM+; ; g iq "k Hkäka ea izkku gSD; kōd  
 ml us iæ dh j l l h l s muds pj.k&deyka dks ckyk j [kk gA<sup>75</sup>

iæk Hkfä ea e/kj & l k/kuk , d fof'k"V i) fr gA dfri; Hkn l fgr ek/kq & Hkko]  
 dkUrK Hkko] tkj Hkko vkfn ds uke l s Hkh bl l k/kuka dks Lohdkj fd; k x; k gA Hkfä  
 ekxz ea iæh Hkfä l s iæ dh l okd"V voLFkk crkrs gA ftl dk dkj.k g& l ei.kz dh

<sup>72</sup> enxqkUfprek=s k ef; l ožgk'k; A  
 eukxfrjfofPNUuk ; Fkk x<sup>3</sup>xkEHkl ks EcdkkAA  
 y{e.k Hkfä; kxL; fuxqkL; äpkäreA  
 vgsD; 0; ofgrk ; k Hkfä% i # "kkäkeAA & JhenHkxor egki j k.k] 3@29@11&12

<sup>73</sup> JhenHkxor egki j k.k] 10@14@48

<sup>74</sup> JhenHkxor egki j k.k] 7@7@49

<sup>75</sup> fol tfr gn; u ; L; l k{kk&

) fjo'kkfHkfgrks l ; ?kSkuk'kAA

izk; j'ku; k /krk<sup>3</sup>F?kä ne%

l Hkofr HkxoriZkku mä%AA JhenHkxor egki j k.k] 11@2@55

ijkdk"BA voLFkk Hkkšrd l f"V ds l kfk gj 'kjhj] bflunz kj viuk&viuk ijk; k vkfn  
 l Hkh dh tc foLeFr gks tkrh gS vkš , d ek= ije iæh iHkq dk gh Lej.k 'kšk jg tkrk  
 gš rc bl fLFkr dks izq) Hkà l ekf/k ds Hkh Åij dh fLFkr ekurs gšfdUrq; g fLFkr  
 dkUrHkko l sfut dks iHkq dks l efiž dj nus dh fLFkr gh gks l drh gš ftl dh Jhen-  
 Hkkxor-esirhd xkš; k; gA e/kj Hkko dh l k/kuk dks xkš h Hkko l k/kuk Hkh dgk tkrk gA  
 bl l k/kuk es, d vfuopuh; vuln jl dh vutkr gkrh gš bl h dkj.k bl se/kj bl  
 l k/kuk dh gh l k k inku dh x; h gA vkReh; Hkko l svkd"lz k iæ&iknd gA vkREk Hkko  
 eaifr"Bk iæh dh iwkžrk gš tšk; l Hkh jl vkj Hkko l eqz earj<sup>3</sup>x rš; mlettr vkš  
 fueTtr gkrsgš og iæ uke l sifl ) g&

**1 ošjl k'p Hk'p rjX<sup>3</sup>x bo okj/koA  
 mleTflr fueTflr ; rzl %iæ l fkdAA<sup>76</sup>**

vkRek Lo: i Jh gfj l svfrjä; ka dh vl Ükk] i Hkq dh vf}rh; rk fl ) djrh gš  
 bl fy; s ek/kq Z jl l k/kuk ea ije foHkq ije l kšn; Z 'kkyh] vkRe Lo: i Jh d".k  
 l okšd"V ugha vifrq, d ek= iæ ik= gA e/kj yhyk l kš; dh vfhko; fä ds fy; s  
 iæLin] iæU; vkš iæ dks ydj frfo/krk gš ijUrqrj<sup>3</sup>xkf; r =dŋV dk vkU; Lo; a  
 iæ rRo rjh; gA vf}rh; e/kj iæ rRo ea rjh; Ro Hkh vkš pkfjd gh gš rjh; f="kq  
 l Ur<sup>77</sup> iæLin ds izk'k 0; ŋ : i iæLin] iæh vkš iæ ea f=: irk ml h izkj  
 ikrfrd gš ftl izkj ; ks fojpr dk0; 0; ŋka es fofo/krk ikrfrd gA Jh d".k iæ  
 dh e/kj iækoLFkk ea }š dgk\ rs d".k ngk ifo'kflr d".k ekT; ŋ ; Fkk eUrgrgagr'k kA  
 xkš dkvka ds l eizk dh izk k djsrsg s Jhd".k m) o th l s dgrsgšfd tš s cM&cMš  
 \_f"ka&efu l ekf/k ea fLFkr gkdj rFkk x<sup>3</sup>xk vkfn cM&cMš ufn; k; l eqz ea feydj  
 vius uke&: i [kš nrh gš oš s gh os xkš; k; ije iæ ds }kjk ep ea bruh rle; gks  
 x; h Fkha fd mlga ykd&ijykd 'kjhj vkš vius dgus okys ifr&ie dh Hkh l k&çk  
 ugha jg x; h Fkha<sup>78</sup> iæ dh ; g fLFkr fu'p; gh vfuopuh; gš bl hfy; s Hkšä l # es  
 ukjn th usLi"V 'fd; k&iæš dk; &; Fkk çt xkš dku"A

xkš h iæh es jxk dk vHkko ugha gš ijUrqog jkx l c txg l sfeuV dj  
 Hkšä vkš efiä ds nqš i ožks dks ykškdj Jh d".k es vizk gks x; k gA xkš; ka ds  
 eu&ik.k l c dŋ Jh d".k ds gA bl ykd vkš ij ykd ea xkš; k; Jh d".k ds fl ok  
 fdh vl; dks ugha tkurhA mudk tkxuk] l kšuk] [kkuk] ihuk] pyuk] fQjuk]  
 Jækj&l Ttk djuk] dcjh çk/kuk] xhr xkuk vkfn l c dšy Jh d".k dks l çk igpkus  
 ds fy; s gA Jh d".k dks l çk n[kdj gh l Ei wkZ dkeukvka l s l oFkk 'kš; mu xkš; ks

<sup>76</sup> pšU; plnkš; ] 3@8

<sup>77</sup> l ÜokTTkxj .ka fo | kn-j t l k Loizkfn'krA

i Lokia rel k tUrkrjhaf="kq l UrreAA & JhenHkkxor egki jk.k ] 11@25@20

<sup>78</sup> rk ukfonu-e; ; utk<sup>3</sup>xc) &

f/k; %LoekRekuenLrFkneA

; Fkk l ek/kš eq; ks fC/krkš s

u | ifo"Vk bo uke: i šA & JhenHkkxor egki jk.k ] 11@12@12

dks vikj l d'k gk'rk gA Hkxoku us Lo; a dgk& ^xkfi; k; vi us 'kjhj dh j {kk ejh l dk ds  
fy; sgh djrh gA xkfi; ks dks NkM/dj ejk fuxw+ie&ik= vkj dkbZ ugha gA xkfi; ka dh  
pj.k jt ikus ds fy; s czt es yrk xyekSkf/k cuus ds bPNd xkfi; ka dk f'k"; Ro xg.k  
djds xki h Hkko dks ikr gg se/kj Hkã m) o dks Jh d".k us cãk] l d"zk y{eh] vkj  
viuh vkRek 'k<sup>3</sup>dj l sHkh fiz re dgkA<sup>79</sup>

xkfi; ka ds ie dk uke gkus ij Hkh og oLr% dke ugha oju-'kq) ie gA xkfi; ka  
ds; g l qnj vkjk/kuk fuezy HkkLdj g\$ l oFkk fn0; , o vykidd g\$ bl hfy; s egku-  
Hkxor HkDr m) o l jh[ks egkRek ml h dke uked ie dh vfhkkyk"kk djrs gA

---

<sup>79</sup> u rFkk es fiz re vkRe; ksuuz 'k<sup>3</sup>dj%A

u p l <sup>3</sup>d"zk kks u JhuBkRek p ; Fkk HkokuAA & JhenHkxor egki jk.k ] 11@14@15



## cḥk ea uokcladk mñko , oafodkl

**Mñ d".ki ky**  
**i ðDrk bfrgkl**  
**, dy0; iñtñ dñst] cḥk**

egkjktk N=l ky cḥnsy us cḥnsy [k.M dks Øe'k% exyka l s eðr dj; kA  
 N=l ky cḥnsy (1649 l s 1731) us ; øk voLFkk l s yd] o)kolFFk rd fujUrj ; ø  
 fd; s rFkk l ketT; dks , dhdr fd; kA1 N=l ky cḥnsy us vks]at s dh er; qrd exyka  
 l s l ðk"lz fd; k ijUrq 1704 ea ndu ea vks]at s dh er; q ds i'pkr vks]at s ds  
 mRrjkf/kdkjh Øe'k% cgknj 'kkg i Fke] tgknkj 'kkg] j Qhmzt'kr] j Qhmnaksy] N=l ky ds  
 l e{k dkbz pñks h iLrø ugha dj l dA exy ckn'kkg Q: [kfl ; j us 1713 ea  
 fl økl ukjkg.k ea l gk; rk ds cnys egEen [kku ca'k dks jkgy [k.M ds vfrfjDr  
 bykgckn dk l wcnkj cuk; k bl fu; øDr ds i hNs , d dWuhfrd l kp Fkh rFkk ; g l kp  
 cḥnsy [k.M vf/kdkj l s l EcfU/kr Fkh ckn'kkg us djy kuh dxtbz oak ds i Bku ca'k dks  
 7000 tkr dk eulc rFkk ^xtuQj tæ\*\* dh mikf/k 18 fl rEcj 1719 dks inku  
 dhA2 dkyih ea ca'k ds ifrfuf/k ihjvyh dh cḥnsyka }kjk gr; k ds ckn ca'k us  
 cḥnsy [k.M ea f'kdUt k dl uk 'kq fd; kA 1721 rd ca'k us t; ij] egkck] ekñgk]  
 l øjij bR; kfn dks thrdj N=l ky dks pñks h nh ca'k dk ; g vfhk; ku 1721 l s 1726  
 rd ckf/kr jgk D; kñd ml s ckn'kkg ds vkn'sk ij tkski j tkuk i MñA3 1726 ds vUr ea  
 ca'k us N=l ky ds fo: ) vfhk; ku i q% i kjEHk fd; k rFkk rjksj] dyigkM] t'rij dks  
 thrdj N=l ky ij nco cuk; kA ca'k ds ?kjs l s fujk'k gkdj vLl h o"khz N=l ky us  
 ejkBk i skok ckthjko i Fke l s ; kpuk dh rFkk , d dfork ; ør i= Hkstk tuLefr ea  
 bl i= dh døy nks i ðDr; k; l j f{kr jg ik; h gA

^tks xfr xkg xtñz dh l ks xfr Hkbz gS vktA  
 ckth tkr cḥnsy dh] jk [kks ckth yk tAA\*4

iškok ckthjko iEke us x<e.M y ds jkLrs l s ctñsy [k.M vfhk; ku fd; k 1729 ea tñij ds nqz dk ?kjk yxkdj thr fy; k ckthjko dh fot; l s cax'k ds bykgkckn Hkkxuk iMk rFkk N=l ky dh j{kk gg hA N=l ky us bl l gk; rk ds cnys ckthjko dks viuk rrrh; iē ekudj viuk , d frgkbl jkT; ckthjko dks l kã fn; k rFkk tuqfir ds vuq kj eLrkuh uked uR; kxuk Hkx/ dhA5 bl l Ecu/k ea ctñsy [k.M ds bfrgkl l s l EcfU/kr , d igkus fooj.k dSVu Mcy@vki0i kkl u dh dfr ^fgLVh vkQ ctñsykt\*\* (izkf'kr dydRrk] 1828) ea ckthjko iEke dh l gk; rk N=l ky ds fy; s ugh vfi rñ N=l ky ds cMscv/s txrjkt ds fy; s fn [kkbz x; h gã ijUrq; g rF; Lohdkj ugha fd; k tk l drk D; kãd l edkyhu Qkj l h fooj.k] iškok nñrj ds fooj.k ; g izkf'kr djrs gã fd iškok ckthjko iEke us ekspz 1729 ea txrjkt dks ugha cfYd N=l ky dh l gk; rk inku dh FkhA

**eLrkuh ckthjko , oamudsoaktiskd l fñr fooj.k %**

eLrkuh dk l Ecu/k fu% Ung ctñsy [k.M l s Fkk eLrkuh dk l Ecu/k N=l ky vFkok txrjkt l s Fkk ; k ugha bl fo"k; ea bfrgkl dkjka ea erHkn gã dSVu Mcy@vki0 i kkl u Hkh eLrkuh dks ctñsy [k.M l s tkMf/s gS ijUrq ml s N=l ky }kjk l jf{kr ugha ekurA6 eLrkuh ckthjko iEke ds l kFk iuk x; h rFkk eLrkuh ds 0; fDrRo us ckthjko iEke ij 0; ki d iHkko Mkyk eLrkuh ek= dky uR; kxuk gh ugha Fkh cfYd , d vPNh ?kq/4 okj Hkh Fkh rFkk l 8; dykva ea n{k Fkh ejkBk bfrgkl dkj xksoln l [kkjke l jnd kbz rFkk fcfV'k bfrgkl dkj fofy; e bjfou8 bl rFkk dks izkf.kr ekurs gS D; kãd ekspz 1731 ds ifl ) fnYyh vfhk; ku ea eLrkuh dh mi fLFkr izkf.kr gksh gã eLrkuh rFkk ckthjko dk vkil h yxko iuk ea fookn dk fclnq cukA iuk ea 1734 ea eLrkuh us , d iē dks tle fn; k rFkk bl iē dk ukedj.k 'ke'kj cgknj fd; k x; kA ckthjko us iuk ea eLrkuh ds fuokl gñq 'kfuokj ckMk uked egy dk foLrkj 1736 ea fd; k rFkk bl ds ied[k njokts dk uke eLrkuh njoktk j [kk bl egy l s dñ nij ikcy ea eLrkuh dh l ekf/k vkt Hkh fLFkr gã iškok ds ifr eLrkuh dk vkd"lk c<fk gh x; k rFkk iuk ds egy ea ckthjko dh fookfgr iRuh dk' khckbz us eLrkuh ds dkj.k fookn mRi lu fd; kA ikochOMho xñrk us 27 uoEcj 1737 ds ckjko QMuhl ds i= dk eW; kadu djrs gq s ; g fu/kkZjr fd; k gSfd eLrkuh dh fLFkr fookfgrk iRuh dk' khckbz ds led{k Fkh ; g i= ifrHk fi fVax id i qks }kjk 1940 ejkBh Hkk"kk ea ^i dkj ?kjk. ; kpk bfrgkl kFkh l k?kus\* ds uke l s izkf'kr gñkA ukuk QMohl ds fir k ckjko QMohl ds bl i= ea Li"V mYys [k Fkk& ^l kkkkX; orh dk' khckbz o eLrkuh okadMs U; urk gkr ukghA\*\* (l kkkkX; okrh dk' khckbz o eLrkuh ds chp dkbz deh ugha cjrñ trhA) 9 iškok ds ikfjokfd l EcfU/k; ka rFkk vU; ckEg.kka dks ; g l gu ugha gñk l u~ 1739 ea j?kqkFkjko ds ; Kks ohr l ekjksj rFkk l nkf'ko jko ds fookg ds vol j ij mPpinLFk ckEg.kka us bu mRi oka ea eLrkuh ds dkj.k Hkkx yuk vLohdkj dj fn; kA10 i q% tc , d ckj ckthjko iEke N=ifr l kgw l s Hkx/ djus x; } rc eLrkuh Hkh l kFk FkhA N=ifr l kgw us Øk/k r gkdj ckthjko dks l Hkk ea vkus dk fu"ksk dj fn; kA11 l rkjk ds vU; mPpinLFk ykxka us Hkh ckthjko l s eLrkuh ds ifr l Ecu/k foPNn djus ds fy, dgkA ckthjko ij bu l c dkbz iHkko ugh iMk rFkk eLrkuh ds ifr ckthjko iEke ds l Ecu/k

i wbr cus jgA ukukl kgc rFkk fpeukth vlik us uoEcj 1739 ea eLrkuh dks  
 'kfuokjokMk egy ea utjcln dj fn; kA eLrkuh us ukuk l kgc dks , d i = }kjk viuh  
 i kFkZuk l fpr dhA12 ckthjko us eLrkuh ds clnh cuk; s tkus dk l ekpkj l qdj rjUr  
 i uk i LFkku fd; k eLrkuh fd l h ; qDr ds }kjk clnh ?kj l sfudydj i skok ds ikl tk  
 i gph ijUrq i skok ds ifjokj ds 'kjk fplrdka us i q% eLrkuh dks ckthjko l s vyx dj  
 fn; kA ckthjko us eLrkuh ds fo; kx ea efnjk rFkk vU; u'khyh oLrWka dk l ou ikj Etk  
 dj fn; k ftl l s LokLF; ea rhoz fxjkoV vkbA ckthjko dh ek; jk/kkckbz i Ruh dk' khckbz  
 Hkkbz fpeuk th vlik rFkk T; \$Bi q ukuk l kgc fplurr gks x; A mu l Hkh us eLrkuh dks  
 dñ ea ekjus dh ; kstuk cukbz ijUrq N=ifr l kgwds l ger u gksus ds dkj .k ; g ; kstuk  
 fØ; kflor ugha gks l dhA13 26 tuojh 1740 dks eLrkuh dk utjclnh dk LFkku  
 cnydj i uk ds ikozh ckx ea dj fn; k x; kA bl h l e; gñjkckn ds futke dh  
 l sukva us jkt d ekj ukfl j tax ds usRo ea xknkojh unh ikj dj ejkBk {ks=ka ij geyk  
 fd; k ckthjko dks viuk /; ku futke ds f[kykQ ; q ea yxkuk i MKA Qojh ds vlur  
 ea ukfl j tax us ijftr gkdj l fu/k djyhA14 ckthjko ; q l s ykS/us ds ckn eLrkuh  
 l s feyus dks 0; kdny gks mBKA ijUrq ml ds iz kl l Qy ugh gq s gS vlur% fpeuk th  
 vlik us 29 ekpZ 1740 dks ukuk l kgc dks fy[ks i = ea eLrkuh ckthjko dks l kS us dk  
 fuonu fd; kA ijUrq bl vuqkSk ij vey ugha gks l dk rFkk eLrkuh ds fo; kx ea 28  
 viSy 1740 uehk unh ea rV ij jkoj [kS/h uked LFkku ij ckthjko us i k.k R; kx fn; s  
 ml dh eR; q ds l e; ml dh i Ruh dk' khckbz ml ds l ehi FkhA l kekftd cu/kuka ds i s  
 ckthjko dk eLrkuh l s feyu eR; q ds ckn gh gks l dk D; kSd ckthjko dh eR; q dk  
 l ekpkj l qrs gh eLrkuh us Hkh 'kjhj R; kx fn; kA l Etko gS eLrkuh dh eR; q 'kSd ds  
 vkosx ea gPZ gks ; k ml us vkRegR; k dj yh gkA egjk"V" ea vkt Hkh eLrkuh dks  
 l gkfxu ekuk tkrk gS ; | fi eLrkuh u rks fglunw Fkh u gh ml dk fof/kor fookg gq/k  
 FkKA i uk l s 20 ehy nj ikcy ea ml dk edcj ml dh vlure Lefr gA eLrkuh dk  
 i q 'ke'kj cgknj i Fke ejkBk jkt ifjokj l s t h/k jgkA

**eLrkuh dh , frgkl drk %**

eLrkuh dh , frgkl drk i ekf.kr Jkr ds vHko ea l funX/k gS ijUrq fookn ; k  
 l fnX/krk eLrkuh ds oAk ; k mRifr l s l EcfU/kr gS ejkBh bfrgkl dkj nRrk=s cyour  
 i kj l uhl ds vud kj egkjt N=l ky us vius l j {kd ea jgus okyh eLrkuh dks ckthjko  
 dks HkA/ fd; k Fkk tks fd enyr% , d ^dkpuh\* (uR; kaxuk) Fkh i kj l uhl us bl dk vk/kkj  
 ckpk ds uokcka dh , d i gkuh oAk koyh dks cuk; kA15 ukxjh ipkfj .kh if=dk (Hkx&9)  
 ea izdkf'kr , d yS[k ds vud kj eLrkuh N=l ky dh , d eqLye j [kSy l s mRiUu dU; k  
 FkhA16 ijUrq; g rF; Lohdkj ugha fd; k tk l drk D; kSd N=l ky us fufobkn : i l s  
 i skok ckthjko dks viuk nRrd i q ekurs gq s vius , d xfrgkbz jkT; dk mRrjkf/kdkjh  
 ?kS"kr fd; k Fkk vr% mi i Ruh l s mRiUu dU; k Hkh vius nRrd i q dks l efiZ ugha dj  
 l drs FkA ejkBh Jkrka ea (c[kj) dny bruk fy[kk gS fd N=l ky us , d oS; k dh  
 l qnj i qh ckthjko dks HkA/ dhA

eLrkuh l s l EcfU/kr vud tuJfr; k l ekt ea ipfyr gA egjk"V" ea , d  
 tWJfr ds vud kj eLrkuh fd l h 'kgktr [kk; ds l j {k.k ea Fkh ftl s fpeuk th vlik us

'kgktr [kkj dks ijklFk dj iklr fd;k Fkk rFkk ckthjko dks Hkk/ fd;k FkkA , d vU;  
ykcd Jqr ; g gSfd 1728 eafutke l s ; q ds le; eLrkuh ckthjko dks iklr gg hA  
l u~1841 ds iškok ckthjko l EclU/kh foj.k ea eLrkuh dks futke dh i e h crk; k x; k  
gA17 dSVu MCVvki0 ikWl u us doy tuJqr; ka ds vk/kkj ij gh eLrkuh dks  
cġnsy [k.M l siklr crk; k gA

; fn bu ykd Jqr; ka dk rfdzr ijh{k.k fd;k tk; rks ; g rF; l okz/kd mfpr  
gksck fd N=l ky us , d oS ; k i e h dks ckthjko dks Hkk/ fd;k Fkk D; kAd eLrkuh Hkh  
, d ur; kxuk Fkh eLrkuh ds oaktka dks cġnsy [k.M ea tkxhj iklr gg h D; kAd os  
cġnsy [k.M dks viuk emy LFku ekurs Fks ; g i e k f .kr rF; gSfd eLrkuh ds i e 'ke'kj  
cgknj iFke ds oakt cġnk ds uokcka dsuke l s i fl ) gg A18

**'ke'kj cgknj iFke dk ejkBa bfrgkl ea; kxnu %**

iškok ckthjko , oa eLrkuh dh , d ek= l Urku 'ke'kj cgknj vi us ekrk&fi rk  
dh eR; q ds le; 6 o"z dk ckyd FkkA bl dk tle 1734 ea gvk Fkk ckthjko ml s  
ckEg.k ckyd dh rjg ykyu&i ky djuk pgrs Fks ijUrq ikfjokfd fojksk ds dkj.k  
; g l Ehko ugh gks l dka ml seġ yeku i e ekuk x; k ckthjko&eLrkuh dh eR; q ds ckn  
'ke'kj cgknj dks 'kfuokjokMk fLFkr eLrkuh egy ea jgus fn; k x; k rFkk iškok ifjokj  
ds l keU; l nL; ds vuq i 0; ogkj , oa l Eeku fn; k x; kA19 o; Ld gks us ij 'ke'kj  
cgknj dk fookg ykyd wj uked efl ye uo ifjofzr du; k l s gvk rFkk nll jk fookg  
efl ye du; k esjckbz ; k esjckbz l s gvk esjckbz us 1758 ea vyhcgnj dks tle  
fn; kA20 'ke'kj cgknj ; qk gks us ij ml ds i uk ds l jnkj vls l sukuk; d ds : is ea  
ejkBa dh vls l sud vfhk; ku ea Hkkx ysus dk iFke mYys [k l u~ 1733 bD ea feyrk  
gA iškok okyk th ckthjko us vi us ppjs Hkkbz j?kqkFk jko ds l s i frRo ea , d l suk  
mRrjh Hkkjr Hksth ml le; j?kqkFk jko , oa 'ke'kj cgknj 19 o"z ds uo; qd FkA21  
j?kqkFk , oa 'ke'kj cgknj 5 vDVwz 1753 dks uehk ikj djrs gq s blnkj] mT t s gks  
gq t; ij igpA ogk l s jkT; dj ol w djrs gq s dġkj ds fdys dk ?kjk Mky fn; k ; s  
?kjk pkj ekg rd pyk bl h ea eYgkj jko gk/dj dk , d ek= i e [kkMjko gkydj ekjk  
x; k ft l l s eYkj jko gkydj vls tkVks ds chp LFkkbz 'k= r k dh uho i M+ x; h FkhA  
bl ds ckn ; euk ikjdj fnYyh igpdj dq {k= vls x; k ds ; k=k dj dh ol w h dk  
Qjeku eky l ekV l s iklr fd; kA os fQj] iġdj ekjokM+ Xokfy; j gks gq 1755 ea  
iškok ds vknk ij i uk ykV vk; A22 1755 bD ea ryk th vkas rkjkckbz ds HkMekus l s  
iškok ckyk th ckthjko ds fo: ) gks x; k FkkA ; s {k= ejkBa l ketT; ds vUrxzr  
if'peh l epz rd ds nf{k.k Hkkx Fkk rFkk jRukxfj dk fdyk Hkh ryk th ds vf/kdkj ea  
Fkk tks iškok ds fy; s fdys dk ysuk t: jh gks x; k FkkA bl ds fy; s iškok us ebZ 1755  
ea 'ke'kj cgknj vls fnudj ek/ko dks yxk; kA 'ke'kj cgknj us Hkj l d iz kl fd; s  
fdUrq os l Qy ugha gks l dA D; kAd fcuk uk suk dh l gk; rk l s ml s thruk vl Hko  
FkkA ijUrq dN le; i'pkr vaxtks dh l gk; rk l s fot; nqz thr fy; k x; k vls ryk  
th vhfz; k ds vkrE lei zk dj nus ds ckn ; q l ekr gks x; kA23 tc nf{k.k ea ryk  
th ds fo: ) vfhk; ku py jgk Fkk rc jkti rkus ea ekjokM+ ds mRrjkf/kdkj ; q ea  
t; kl; k fl a/k; k vls ml ds Hkkbz nRrk th cġh rjg my> x; A ekjokM+ ds jktk vHk;



fl ə dh eR; q(10 t w 1749) ds i'pkr ml dk Hkklz c[r fl ə] vHk; fl ə ds , d ek= i e jke fl ə dks ekjokM+dh xnəh l sofpr dj] Lo; a ekjokM+dk 'kkl d cu cBKA bl ij jkefl ə us ejkBka dh 'kj.k yhA j?kqkFk jko us t; kl; k fl ə/k; k dks jkefl ə dh l gk; rkFkz Hkst fn; k bl h chp c[r fl ə dh eR; q21 fl rEcj 1752 dks gks pədh Fkh vks ml dk ; ək i e fot; fl ə ekjokM dh deku l HkkyhA jktiwrka vks ejkBka ds chp , d o"lz rd Hk; ədj ; ə pyrkJgk] fot; fl ə us 1755 ea t; klik fl ə/k; k dh ml ds Mjka ea gR; k dj nhA ; g l ekpkj iuk igpk rks ogk; cMh l ul uh Qs x; h vks i skok ckykth ckthjko us ogk; l s 'ke'kj cgknj dks vks >k] h ukjh'kdj dks rjUr l l 0; ekjokM+tkdj nRrk th vks tudkst h fl ə/k; ka dh l gk; rk ds vkn'sk fn; A Hk; ədj l ək"lz ds ckn fot; fl ə ijftr gək vks 50 yk[k dh jde vks vtej , oa tkyk ndj viuh tku cpkbA bl h chp bVkok vks l djkckn] xkthij] dkt t gkukckn ij l \$ n vyh dəkjk vks cD: Yk us vf/kdkj dj fy; kA ; s l Hkh insk l xj ds dekol nkj xksolnir ctnsyk vks dkyih ds gjhfVBy ds vlrxr FkA vr% xksolnir us Qojh 1756 ea i skok l gk; rk dh ; kpuk dhA 'ke'kj cgknj vks ukjkskdj tks ekjokM+dh vks c<+jgs Fks pfd ogk; dk ekeyk gy gks pəpk Fk bl fy; s i skok ckykth ckthjko us mlgs xksolnir dh l gk; rk ds fy; s vkn'sk Hkst fn; A vks bu l Hkh us feydj nks/ko ea ejkBk i Hk; fQj l s LFkkr dj fn; kA bl ds i'pkr 'ke'kj cgknj] ebz 1756 ea #iuxj (ekjokM+) ea tkdj tudkst h fl ə/k; k ds l kFk 'kkfey gks x; kA24 vQxkfuLrku ds ckn'kkg vgen 'kkg vCnyh ds rrh; vKøe.k ds l e; (1756&1757) Hkh 'ke'kj cgknj mRrj Hkkr ea gh FkA bl ckj vCnyh eFkj] vxjk rd c<+vk; kA ejkBk l jnkj vrh th ek.kd'soj fnYyh l s Hkxdj Hknkoj ea 'kj.k yhA vCnyh ds l siki fr tgk; [kk; us rhu fnuka rd vxjk dks yw/kA ml dk vxjk l s nf{k.k dh vks c<us l s jkdus ds fy; s tc >k] h dk l wcnkj ukjkskdj Xokfy; j o vxjk dh vks c<k rc 'ke'kj cgknj Hkh muds l kFk Fk] vks ek.kd'soj Hkh mul s vkdj fey x; kA ij mudh vCnyh dh l s l s eBHKM ugha gəA D; kfd vxjk yw ds ckn vCnyh vQxkfuLrku pyk x; kA 'ke'kj cgknj] j?kqkFkjko ds l kFk gh jgk vks vxlR 1757 ea tc j?kqkFkjko fnYyh ij vf/kdkj fd; k rc Hkh ogk; FkA

**ctnsy[k.M ea 'ke'kj cgknj dh Hfedk %**

egjkt N=l ky ctnsyk ds mRrjkf/kdkfj; ka rd ea t'rij dh xnəh dks yd] vki l h l ək"lz py jgs FkA N=l ky dh eR; q(4 fnl Ecj 1731) ds ckn ml dk jkt; e[; : i l s muds nks i e kə fgjns kkg vks txrjkt ds chp cka/ fn; k x; k Fk vks bu nksuka us vius&vius Hkx ea l s , d frgkbz Hkx ckthjko i Fke dks N=l ky ds funz kkuq kj ns fn; k FkA fgjns kkg dh xnəh iluk ea jgh vks txrjkt us t'rij dks vius Hkx dh jkt/kkuh cuk; kA i skokbz Hkx i skok }kj fu; ər xksoln ilur [kj vFkok xksolnir ctnsyk ds vf/kdkj ea Fk og l xj dks viuk dlnz cukdj ml dh ns[kHky dj jgk FkA25 fgjns kkg dh eR; q(6 Qojh 1739) ds ckn ml dk i e l Hk fl ə iluk dk jktk cuk ij 28 ebz 1752 ea ml dh eR; q ds ckn iluk dh xnəh dks yd] ml ds rhu i e kə veku fl ə] fglnir vks [kr fl ə ea l ək"lz 'kq gks x; k ij veku fl ə cMh dfBukbz l s Hk; ka ds chp xg ; ə dh flFkr ea fdl h rjg yxHkx 6 o"lz 'kkl u dj

l dk vksj vlr ea fglunir l s ; @ ea ekjk x; kA vc fglunir jktk cukA ij fQj  
 fglunir vksj [kr fl @ ea Bu xbA [kr fl @ usejkBka dh l gk; rk iklr djusea vl Qy  
 iz Ru fd; k vlr ea iskok ckykth ckthjko fglunir dks gh ekU; rk nsuk mfpr l e>k  
 vksj fLFkr ds vuq kj ekU; rk dh 'krz fuf' pr djus ds fy; s 1758 ds e/; 'ke'kj  
 cgknj dks iluk Hkstka fglunir 'ke'kj cgknj dks viuk Hkbbz ekurs FkA ftl l s  
 l ksjknz wLz <ax l sekeyk gy gks x; kA fglunir usejkBka dks ns jkT; dj dh cdk; k  
 jdeka dk Hkxrkku dj fn; k vksj og iluk ds jktk ds: i ea viuh ekU; rk ds fy; i uk  
 dks ikp yk [k #i; s rhu fd' rka ea nsus dks jkth gks x; kA ftl ea 'ke'kj cgknj vksj  
 xksolln ilr us l k{kh ds: i eagLrk{kj fd; A26 iluk tsh fLFkr tsiq ea gblz jktk  
 txrjkt dh eR; q 1758 ea gks pph FkA ml dk i@ igkM+fl @ tsiq dh xnah l Hkkyh  
 ijUrq igkM+fl @ ds cMs Hkbbz er dhjr fl @ ds i@ xeku fl @ vksj [koku fl @ ml ds  
 fojkskh gks mBs vksj l @ @r : is l s l @k'kz 'kq dj fn; k tc ; s ckr iuk igph rc  
 ckykth ckthjko us 'ke'kj cgknj dks tsiq dh fLFkr dk tk; tk ydj ogk dk ekeyk  
 fui vkus ctjnsy [k.M Hkstka 'ke'kj cgknj us tsiq vkus ij igkM+fl @ dh fLFkr l @ <  
 ikbz vksj ml s l Hkh izdkj l s l sukifr] xeku fl @ vksj [koku fl @ l s vf/kd ; kx; , oa  
 l cy ik; kA m/kj iluk dk jktk fglunir Hkh igkM+fl @ dk l eFkd Fk , oa txtjkt us  
 Hkh vius thou dky ea igkM+fl @ dks gh mRrjfk/kdkjh cuk; k Fk bu l Hh ckrka dks  
 /; ku ea j [krs gq 'ke'kj cgknj us igkM+fl @ dks iskok ds fy; sutjuk vksj jkT; dj  
 r; dj ml s ekU; rk ns nhA bl izdkj l s 'ke'kj cgknj 18] 19 o"lz dh vk; q l s gh  
 ejkBa l jnkjka dh rjg vfHk; kuka ea Hkst k tkus yxk FkA j?kukFk jko ds mRrjh Hkjr dks  
 nks l sud vfHk; kuka ea ml us Hkx fy; k FkA ryk th vkxz; k ds fo: ) jRukxfj dh  
 p<kbz ea Hkh og i hNs ugha jgk FkA bu vfHk; kuka vksj ikuhir ds ; @ ds chp&chp og  
 ctjnsy [k.M ea iskok ds jktnr ds: i ea iluk vksj tsiq ds jktu@rd fe'kuka ij Hkh  
 Hkstk tkrk jgkA ml ea l suk uk; d vksj dWuhfrK] nksuka dh gh ifrHk nhA vol j feyus  
 ij og 'kk; n vksj Apk mBrk ij nHkz; l s og ckEg.k u gkdj ed yeku ekrk l s  
 mRilu FkA 'ke'kj cgknj us viuk ; g dyd ikuhir ds ; @ ea vius cfynku dj  
 fn; kA27 Hkjrjg ea jktk l jtey tkV ds ; gk; ?kk; y volFk ea mudh eR; q gks xbz  
 tgl; mudh dcz foDVk; k vLirky ds ikl gA ikuhir dh chjrk ds l Ecu/k izdkj  
 mYs [k g&

^ke'kj cgknj j.k'kj j.kxkMka j.kha ckts pkSkMka  
 gVdu fxyps gkf.krks /kM/kMka <ky ryokj tenMka  
 T; k.ksj.kh vMfoyk rhl ?kkMka l ue [k nkoh ed [kMka  
 t l k ckthpk i@ fgjka ; sh t [ekP; k ygjka\*28

### **ejkBa dk ctjnsy [k.M eagLr{kis %**

ejkBa dks N=l ky ds jkT; dk og vak feyk Fk tks nf{k.k ea fl jkat l s ydj  
 mRrj dh vksj ; euk unh rd gA eYgkjko gkdj ckthjko iskok ds , d l jnkj FkA  
 l u~ 1735 ea eYgkjko us ctjnsy [k.M l s vxjk rd /kkok ekjk vksj ed @Qj [kk; vksj  
 [kkus nks k dks gjkdj muds vf/kdkj dk cgr l k insk vius vf/kdkj ea dj fy; k

N=l ky egjkt ds iē txrjkt vks fgnškkg tks tšij vks iluk jkT; ds  
 vf/kdkjh gq s Fks ejkBka dks l nš l gk; rk nrsjgA budh l gk; rk l sejkBka us l u-1736  
 ea eFkqk] bykgckn] bVkok bR; kfn dks thrkA fnYyh ds ckn'kkg us tšij ds 'kkl d  
 txrjkt dsfo: ) eφ [kku dks ctnsy [k.M dsfy; sfu; φr fd; kA N=l ky ds iēka l s  
 gq h l fl/k ds vuqkyu ea iškok us rjUr l gk; rk inku dhA29 ctnsyka l s vks egEen  
 [kk; ca'k l s l u-1735 ea tšij ds lehi iφ% ; φ gq/kA ctnsyk&ejkBka dh l a φr  
 l suk feydj egEen ca'k dks bl ; φ ea gjk fn; kA txrjkt us i l u gkdj iškok  
 dks dbz yk [k #i ; s fn; s vks mlgs vius jkT; dh pkšk nsuk Lohdkj fd; kA iškok dks  
 ctnsyka dks l gk; rk djus ds cnys ea cgr l k /ku vks cgr l s bykds dh pkšk feyus  
 yxh Fkh bl fy; s iškok us vius l jnkjka dks ctnsy [k.M ds feys gq s l vcs 'kkl u djus  
 ds fy; s l kš fn; A xksoln cYky [kj cMk gh 'kij vks ijKØeh l jnkj Fkh bl dks  
 iškok us l xj vks tkyks dk izk l u-1734 ea vius Hkrhts dh vks l s l kš kA  
 ân; 'kkg us ghjs dh [kku ea dke djus dh vuφr iškok dks ns nh FkhA gfjfoVBy  
 fMx.kdj dks dkyih vks gehjij ds dñ ijxus vks d".kk th vur rkcs dks cknk vks  
 gehjij dk 'kšk Hkkx txrjkt ds jkT; dh pkšk ol yh dk vf/kdkj fn; k x; kA30 bl  
 izkj ejkBka dk iHkko ctnsy [k.M ea vks Hkh c<+ x; kA bu fnuka ctnsyka dh 'kφDr  
 vki l h >xMk ds dkj.k de gks x; h FkhA ejkBka us bl dk ykHk mBk; k vks vf/kdkj  
 c<k; kA gfjfoVBy fMxakdj vks d".kk th vur rkcs us dñ fnu ctnsy [k.M ds i kUrka  
 ij 'kkl u fd; k] i jUrqbuea dñ vki l h >xMk gksus l s l c i k r xksoln cYkyku [kj ds  
 vf/kdkj ea vk x; kA ; s jRukxfj ftys ds uojs uked xk ds jgus okys djKM& ckEg.k  
 FkA N=l ky ds iē fgnškkg dh eR; q ds i'pkr mudsnks iē l Hkk fl g vks iFoh fl g  
 ds chp jkT; ds fy, yM+jgs FkA l Hkk fl g dks iluk dk jkT; i ktr gq/kA iFohjkt us  
 ejkBka l s l gk; rk ekah ejkBka dh vks xksoln i r viuh Qkšt ydj iFohjkt dh  
 l gk; rk dsfy, vk; A nksuka Hkkb; ka ea ; φ gq/kA iluk ds lehi l Hkk fl g dks iFohjkt  
 vks ejkBka us gjk fn; kA gkjus ij foo'k gkdj l Hkk fl g us 'kkgx<+ vks x<kdkk/k  
 iFohjkt dks ns fn; k rFkk vius jkT; dh pkšk nsus dk Hkh oknk fd; kA iFohjkt ds  
 vf/kdkj ea i kUr vk; k Fkh ml dh pkšk Hkh iFohjkt ejkBka dks nsus yxh l Hkk fl g us  
 ilus ds ghjka dk rhl jk Hkkx Hkh ejkBka dks nsus dk cpu fn; k bl ; φ ds i'pkr l kjs  
 ctnsy [k.M l sejkBka dks pkšk feyus yxhA31 tšij ds jkT txrjkt us l Hkk fl g dh  
 l gk; rk dh FkhA bl dkj.k ejkBka us txr fl g l s Hkh muds insk dk dñ Hkkx ekackA  
 bl fy, txtjkt us vius jkT; ea l segkck] gehjij vks dkyih ds ijxus ejkBka dks  
 ns fn; A xksoln i r us l xj vks ml ds vkl & ikl dk i k r vius yMels ckykth xksoln  
 ds vf/kdkj ea dj fn; k vks ckykth dh l gk; rk dsfy, jkejko xksoln] dško 'kdj  
 dklgš; Hkhdkth jke djdjš jkeplnz xksoln pknkj dj FkA xksolnjko i r vius Nks/s  
 yMels xak/kj xksoln dks l kFk ydj dkyih ds lehi ; epk ikj dj #gsy [k.M ea , d  
 cMk l suk ds l kFk igpA xksoln i r us #gsyka dks gjk; k vks ekfudij rFkk [kq: kZ vius  
 vf/kdkj ea dj fy; A xksolnjko i r vks iFoh fl g l s cMk fe=rk FkhA mlgsua vius  
 LokFkZ ds fy; s xksoln jko i r dks fe= cuk; k FkhA ctnsy [k.M ejkBka dks N=l ky us  
 fn; k FkhA i jUrq ejkBka us Øe'k% l Ei wkZ ctnsy [k.M ij iHkko LFkfi r dj fy; kA32

**vyhcgnj iEke }kjk clnk eauolch dh LFKi uk %&**

Hkjrij ea 'ke'kj cgknj dh eR; q (1761) ds le; ml dk , d ek= iē vyhcgnj dōy 3 o'kz dk Fkka og viuh fo/kok ek; egjeckbz ds l kfk 'kfuokjokMk ds eLrkuh egy ea jgk 1787 rd ml dk dkbz egROIwKz mYys[k iklr ugha gkrkA ml dk l o'z Eke mYys[k 1787 ea egknth fl ű/k; k dh l gk; rk ds fy; s fu; Ør fd; s tkus ij iklr gkrk gA33 egkth fl ű/k; k us t; ij jkT; ij ?kj k Mky fn; k Fkk rFkk rhu djkm+ #i; s dh ekax dh Fkh t; ij ds 'kkl d irki fl ű us 1787 ea tkski j ds 'kkl d fot; fl ű l s j {kkRed l fu/k dj yh tw 1787 ea t; ij jkT; rFkk ejkBka ea Vpkk dseñku ea ; Ø gq/k ftl ea thr jktiurka dh gq hA egknth dh l gk; rk bl ; Ø ea ctñsy [k.M l s [k.M] ko gfj us dh Fkha ykyl kV ; k Vækk ds ; Ø ea ejkBka dh vl Qyrk us mRrj Hkkjr ea ejkBka dh flFkfr dks detkj cuk fn; kA egknth dks iuk njckj l s l gk; rk dh ; kpuk djuh iMhA34 iuk ea ukuk QMuohl us rpksth gkYdj ds l kfk vyhcgnj dks l gk; rk ds fy; s HkstkA l j tñqkFk l jdkj dk ekuuk gS fd egknth ij fu; æ.k LFKfir djus ds fy; s vyhcgnj dks fu; Ør fd; k x; kA 14 fl rEcj 1787 dks iuk l s vyhcgnj jokuk gq/kA35 uoEcj 1788 ea vyhcgnj Hkjrij igpkk rFkk viuh fir k dh dcz ij J) kutyh vfir dhA bl ds ckn og eFkj k ea egknth fl ű/k; k l s feykA fl ű/k; k us vyhcgnj dk l Eeku djrs gq s ml s pk?kMk tji Vdkj , d gkFkh rFkk tokgjkr inku fd; A mRrj Hkkjr ea vyhcgnj dks l cl s egROIwKz l Qyrk 19 fl rEcj 1788 dks iklr gq h tc ml us xgyke dknj dks clnh cuk fy; kA xgyke dknj us ikuhi r ds rhl js ; Ø ds ckn eky ckn'kkg 'kkgvkye dks ; kruk nrs gq s vU/kk dj fn; k Fkk egknth fl ű/k; k dh l ykg ij ckn'kkg us xgyke dknj dh vk[ks fudyokdj eR; q.M dk vkn'sk fn; kA36 bl ds i'pkr , d ?kVuk ds dkj .k vyhcgnj egknth fl ű/k; k ds fo: ) gks x; k ctñsy [k.M ds xq kbz usk fgEr cgknj us egknth ds fo: ) vyhcgnj l s 'kj.k iklr dh rFkk bl eqns ij iuk dk l eFkz iklr gq/kA37 ukuk QMuohl us vyhcgnj dks ctñsy [k.M ea glr {ki dk vkn'sk fn; kA

**I UnHkz**

- 1- x[qrk] chOMhO] ^ykbQ , .M VkbEI vkND egkjktk N=l ky ctñsyk]\* j sM, UV ifcy'kl j fnYyh] 1980] ist&123
- 2- ogh] ist&67
- 3- ogh] ist&70
- 4- bjfou] fofy; e] ^cax'k uokCl vkND Q: [kkckn\*] tuzy vkND , f'k; kfVd l kl kbVh vkQ cakky ea izdkf'kr 'kksk i=] dydRrk] 1878] ist&268 l s 304
- 5- fm?k; ohOthO] ^iskok ckthjko QLVZ , .M ejkBk , DI i s ku\*] dukW/d ifcyf'kak gkml ] cEcb] 1944] ist&106 l s 108
- 6- i kWI u] MCY; ØvkjO] ^, fgLVh vkND ctñsykt\*] iEke izdkf'kr dydRrk 1828] i q% izdkf'kr chOvkjO ifcyf'kak dkj i kj s ku] ubz fnYyh] 1974] ist&108
- 7- l jnd kb] xksoln l [kkjke] 'U; w fgLVh vkND ejkBkt\* Hkkx&2 QksuDI ifcyd s kd cEcb] 1948] ist&108

- 8- bjfou fofy; e] ^yVj eqYl \* Hkx&2] ,e0l h0l jdkj ifcydskd ] dydRrk] 1922] ist&297
- 9- xqrk] chOMh0] ^eLrkuh ckthjko ,oa muds oakt ckpk ds uokc\*] fo|keflnj izdk'ku] Xokfy; j] 1983] ist&8
- 10- Ijnd kb] th0, l 0] iwkzkir] ist&179
- 11- xqrk] chOMh0] iwkzkir] ist&9  
 fvli.kh&i&k0chOMh0 xqrk us ejkBh =ekfl d ^Hkjr bfrgkl l akkdkd eMy\* okY; &6] 1979 ea izdkf'kr ysk ^eLrkuhph gdhdr o fr iq; kathy okMk\* (ys[kd&, l 0, e0 fnokdj) ds vk/kkj ij ; g fu"d"kz fudkyk gA
- 12- vkiV\$ nRrkUr] ^egjk"V^ bfrgkl eatjh\* fp='kkyk izdk'ku iqk\$ 1948] ist&216  
 fvli.kh&i = dse[; i\$kkkQ dk fglnh : iklrj bl izdkj g&  
 l ok ea fuonu g\$ fd&l kgc us okMs ds bn&fxnz pksdh cBkus dk vkn\$ k fn; k g\$ fd dgha ; s Hkx u tk,] blgs tkus u nA bl fy; sfcuk l kgc l s iNs tkuk ugha gks l dxk D; ksd l kgc dks , s k yxrk gsd jko l kgc (i\$kok) bl s pljh l s fudky ys tk; sA , s h fdruh ckrka dk [krjk gksk] fQj Hkh ; fn vkKk gks rks okMs dh nl vksra tgl l ksh gk\$ ogk mUgh ea l kus tk; k d: A l kgc gh /kuh gA ts h vkKk nxaos k gh d: xhA ; g rLyhe igpA
- 13- Ijnd kb] th0, l 0] iwkzkir] ist&179
- 14- fM?k\$ oh0th0] iwkzkir] ist&201
- 15- ikjl uhl ] nRrk=s cyor] ^>ka h dh jkuh\*] l kfgR; Hkou fyfeVM] iz kx] l or 1997] ist 83&84
- 16- ukxjh i pkfj.kh if=dk] ftYn&9 l Eiknd&dWj dlug\$ k tW ist&182&83
- 17- xqrk] chOMh0] iwkzkir] ist&5  
 fvli.kh&i&k0 xqrk us ukx\$ k ckiV fouk; ddr ^Fkkjys ckthjko i\$koA ds vk/kkj ij ; g fooj.k fn; k x; k gA
- 18- Jhfuokl u] l h0d0] ^ckthjko QLVZ n xW i\$kok\*] ,f'k; k ifcyf'kak gkml ] cEcb] 1949] ist&80
- 19- ikjl uhl ] iwkzkir] ist&84] kn fvli.kh
- 20- Ijnd kb] iwkzkir] ist&364&76
- 21- ogh] ist&376
- 22- ogh] ist&376 l s 381
- 23- ogh] ist&342 l s 347
- 24- ogh] ist&382 l s 384
- 25- xqrk] chOMh0] ^ykbQ ,.M VkbEl vkQ egjkktk N=l ky ctnsyk\* iwkzkir] ist&89 l s 92
- 26- xqrk] ohOMh0] ^eLrkuh ckthjko ,oa muds oakt ckpk dk uokc\*\*] iwkzkir] ist&22
- 27- 'kstoydj] Vh0, l 0] ^i kuhir\*\*] Msdu dkyst iuk] 1959] ist&86] 87

fVli .kh&i kuhi r ds r'rh; ; ɸ ea 'ke'kj cgknj ejkBk l suk ds nk; a i {k ea 'kkfey FkkA

**ck; k i {k**

bckghe [kk; xkjnh & 8000 i ŋy cndph  
nkek th xk; dokM+ & 2500 l okj  
foVBy f'konø & 1500 l okj  
vU; & 2000 l okj

**clnz**

l nkf'ko vky fo'okl jko&13500 l okj

**nk; k i {k**

vrkth ek.kd'oj & 1000 l okj  
l Roksth tkno & 1500 l okj  
'korjko cgknj & 1500 l okj  
'ke'kj cgknj & 1500 l okj  
tudksuh fl ŋ/k; k & 7000 l okj  
eYgkjko gkydj & 3000 l okj  
vU; & 2000 l okj

- 28- ikjuhl ] i wkkkr] ist&84] i kn fVli .kh
- 29- frokj] xkyky] ^ctnsy [k.M dk l ŋ{kr bfrgkl \*\* okjk.kl h] 1934] ist&241
- 30- ogh] ist&241] 42
- 31- ogh] ist&242
- 32- xkrk] ohOMhO] ^ykbQ ,.M VkbEl vkQ egjkt N=l ky ctnsy\*\*] i wkkkr] ist&94
- 33- l jnd kb] th0, l 0] ^U; w fgLVh vkQ ejkBkt\*\*] [k.M&3] QksuDI ifcyds kUI cEcb] 1948 ist&150&151
- 34- ogh] ist&159
- 35- l jdkj] tnpkfk] ^Qky vkQ nk eqy ,Eik;j\*\*] Hkkx&3] ,e0l h0 l jdkj] dydRrk] 1952] ist&282
- 36- MQ] x&M] ^fgLVh vkQ n ejkBkt\*\*] Hkkx&2] , l k'k; ŋM ifcyfl æ gkml u; h fnYyh&1978] ist&147
- 37- l jdkj] tnpkfk] ^Qky vkQ n eqy ,Eik;j\*\* Hkkx&4] dydRrk] 1950] ist&37]



## tuin clnk eavf/kokl kaec l ko dh fLFkr

डा.दिनेश कुमार मिश्र

विभागाध्यक्ष भूगोल

बुंदेलखंड कॉलेज झाँसी

एवं पवन कुमार त्रिपाठी

शोध छात्र

बुंदेलखंड विश्वविद्यालय झाँसी

clnk tuin ea tul d; k cl ko ds v/; ; u l s Li "V gkrk gS fd v/; ; u {ks= ds  
tul d; k forj.k ea ufn; ka us ed; Hkriedk fuHkkbz gA ftl ds dkj.k /kjryh; fLFkr]  
[kknj] clxj] igkMh o vlery Hkrie dk ekuoh; cl ko ij vlj iMk gA bl ds  
l kFk&l kFk tul d; k forj.k ik: i ea tuin dh HkrfHkzd fLFkr] mPpkop] ty fudkl ]  
tyok; j feeh , oa ouLifr bR; kfn us Hkh egRoiwkZ Hkriedk fuHkkbz gA v/; ; u {ks= , d  
dfk izkku {ks= gS tgl dh yxHkx 86-08 ifr'kr vkcknh dfk o ml l s l EcfU/kr  
0; ol k; ka l s tMh gA vr% v/; ; u {ks= ea tyki firZ 0; oLFkk] feeh] mojr k , oa dfk Hkrie  
miyC/krk us Hkh tul d; k forj.k ea vR; f/kd i Hkko Mkyk gS D; kAd bu n'kkvka dk  
tuin ds dfk dk; Z l s , d l gl EclU/k LFkkfir gkrk gS ftl us vkfFkzd voLFkk Hkrie  
mi; ksx] Ql y l kgp; j Hkrie vf/kdkj , oa Lokfero 0; oLFkk] ifjogu] fl pkbz ds  
l kFk&l kFk ekuoh; cl ko dks fu/kkZjr djus ea ; ksxnku fn; k gA v/; ; u {ks= ea  
tul d; k forj.k dks fu; fu=r djus okys ed; mi knku i Fke] if'peh o mUkjH {ks= ea  
ufn; ka }kj k Hkrie dVko] ty fudkl 0; oLFkk dk vkHkko , oa ck<A nll jk] nf{k.k , oa  
nf{k.k&iwH Hkx ea Å l j] i Fkjhyk o d d jhyk i BkjH HkHkx] vuqj Hkrie] ty dh deh]  
taxy , oa igkfm; k; bR; kfn gA

v/; ; u {ks= yxHkx f=Hkq;kdkj vdkj ea foHkkftr gS bl ijs {ks= dks MKW vkj-  
 , y- fl g us viuh i qrd ea cknk dk eñku uke l s l Eckk/kr fd; k gS rFkk bl snks Hkxka  
 if'peh , oa iwhz eñku ea cksñ unh ds e/; l s foHkkftr fd; k gA if'peh eñku  
 vR; f/kd mitkÅ] lery /kjry , oa ty l s ; q r gS bl ds foijhr iwhz Hkx 'ktq]d  
 vl eku , oa vuq tkÅ ty dh deh okyk /kjry gS bl Hkx ea fp=dW ds iBkj dk  
 foLrkj gA nksuka if'peh , oa iwhz eñkuka ds mUkjorh l hek {ks= ea ; epk dk idkg gkrk  
 gS ftl us v/; ; u {ks= ea fo'kskdj mUkj l hek l s yxs gq s {ks=ka ea vius , oa viuh  
 l gk; dka }kjk cān Lrj ij mitkÅ enk dk fu{ki .k fd; k gA ; s {ks= ogn ekuo teko  
 okys {ks= gñ tgi ij vR; f/kd l ?ku cl ko gqk gA if'peh eñku ea Hk l ?ku ekuo  
 cl ko ds l UnHkZ ea ; epk dh l gk; d ufn; ka us egRo iwkz Hkfedk fuHkkbz gS ogha ij iwhz  
 eñku iBkj l eL; kvka l s xLr gS , oa ekuoh; cl ko ds l UnHkZ ea dfBukb; k; mRiUu  
 djrk gS ftl l s bl {ks= ea ekuoh; cl ko iHkkfor gqk gA

bl idkj tuin ds mUkj , oa if'pe ea unh iHkkfor {ks=ka ea tul d; k forj.k  
 ds : i ea l ?ku , oa cMh cflR; k; feyrh gA ; s l Hk cl ko LFky mPp HkHkx ea gS tks  
 ckxj {ks= dgykrs gA tcf d buds vf/kdk; k d f'k {ks= [kknj {ks=ka ds vlrxzr vkrs gS  
 tks l nñ dsu] ; epk , oa l gk; dka ds ck+ iHkkfor {ks=ka ea l fefyr jgrs gS rFkk ifro"z  
 mitkÅ enk ikr djrs gA bl {ks= dh tul d; k dk vf/kdk; k forj.k ckxj {ks=ka ea gh  
 feyrk gA ; s {ks= mitkÅ enk ds rks gñ ijUrq mPp Hkne gkus ds dkj.k fl pkbz  
 l qo/kvka dk ik; % vHkko gA bl ds cktm ; s d f'k ds fy; s mi ; q r gS ; gh dkj.k gS fd  
 bu {ks=ka ea tul d; k dk vf/kd teko gqk gA ; gk; cMh&cMh cflR; k; n f"Vxr gkrh gA  
 v/; ; u {ks= ea ckxj {ks=ka dk vf/kd foLrkj feyrk gA ; g dau , oa ml dh l gk; d  
 ufn; ka ds nksuka vkj , oa ; epk ds nf{k.k Hkx tks ck+ iHkkfor ugha Hk gS , oa ckxñ o  
 i; f'ouh ds e/; o fdukjs okys {ks= bl ea l fefyr gA vr% dgk tk l drk gS fd  
 budk foLrkj tuin ds l Eiwkz eñkuh Hkx rd foLr gA bl ds foijhr tuin ea  
 ik; ) hi h; iBkj l s yxk iBkj , oa 'ktq Hkx tuin ea nf{k.k o nf{k.k&iwhz dh vkj  
 foLr gS bl ea vuq i knd d f'k Hkne o d d jhyh] iFkjhyh] oukPNkfnr Hkne dk foLrkj  
 feyrk gA bl hfy; s ; gk; ij tul d; k dk cl ko de o fc[kjk gqk feyrk gA ekuoh;  
 cl ko ds l UnHkZ ea ; gk; dh n'kk; a dñ d Bkj gS bl {ks= dks MKW vkj- , y- fl g us viuh  
 i qrd ~bf.M; k % , jhtuy T; kxkQh\*\* ea cknk ; k fp=dW dk iBkj ; k LFkkuh; uke  
 i k Bk l s l Eckk/kr fd; ka ; g Hkx vl eku mPp kop okyk iBkj] ty dh deh okyk  
 HkHkx gS tks fol; kpy Jskh l s yxk gqk gS ty dh deh us bl {ks= ds tul d; k  
 forj.k dks dkQh gn rd iHkkfor fd; k gS bl {ks= ea tul d; k dk cl ko fodh.kz o  
 fc[kjk gqk feyrk gA bl idkj foHkUu miknkuka ds vk/kkj ij tul d; k forj.k dh  
 n f"V l s tuin dks rhu Hkxka ea ck/vk tk l drk gA  
 ; epk] dau , oa plækoy dk {ks=&

bl ds vlrxzr e[; : i l s tligk] frUnokjh] cMk[kj] egqk , oa ujsñh  
 fodkl [k.M dk mUkj o if'peh {ks= vkrk gA ; gk; tul d; k forj.k l ?ku feyrk gS  
 ; gk; fl pkbz dk e[; l k r uydñ] V; ncsy , oa ugja gA ; gk; V; ncsy (ckxj {ks=) l s  
 dgy {ks= dh rgyuk ea 10&25 ifr'kr Hkx gh fl apr {ks=ka ds vlrxzr vkrk gS vkj ik; %



'kqdrk l sxf l r jgrk gSD; kfid ; g o"kkZ vk/kkfjr gA ; gk ij ugj fl fipr {ks= cgr gh de gS ifj.kkeLo: i bl {ks= ea tul ; k cl ko dk fojy Lo: i n[kus dks feyrk gA bl Hkkx ea dgh&dgha cMh cfLr; k; rks gS yfdu muds e/; vki l h njih dN vf/kd n[kus dks feyrh gS yfdu fQj Hkh ?kuRo dh nFV l s ; g {ks= i ; klr tul ; k okyk dgk tk l drk gA

; epuk] cksd , oa i ; f'ouh ds e/ ; , oa jobz dk {ks=&

; g v/ ; ; u {ks= dk mUkj o e/ ; orhZ Hkkx gA ; gk fl pkbz dk e[ ; l k/ku ugja gA ; gk fd e[ ; Ql y /kku gA bl {ks= ds vUrxZ dekl u] fcl .Mk] ccs ] ujsuh] fp=dW dk mUkj {ks= , oa igkMh fodkl [k.M dks l fEefyr fd ; k x ; k gA ; g l Ei wZ ugj fl fipr {ks= e[ ; r% /kku Ql y {ks= dk ifrfuf/kRo djrk gA blgha {ks=ka ea l okZ/kd ekuo teko Hkh gq/k gS l kFk gh l kFk cMh&cMh cfLr; k ; , oa tuin ds vf/kdkk uxj {ks= tks cktj dhae ds : i ea mHkjs gS bl h {ks= ea ik ; s tkrsgA tuin ds X ; kjg uxjka ea l s l okZ/kd l kr uxjh ; {ks= bl h Hkkx ea vkrsgA uxjh ; {ks= dh vf/kdrk (fcl .Mk] jktki] vksu] ccs ] ujsuh] vrjZ dohZ ; k fp=dW) Lor% gh tul ; k l dhae.k ea of) dk |ksd gA bl {ks= ea fl pkbz l fo/kkva ds foLrkj l s dFk {ks= ds fodkl , oa cktj dhae ds : i ea Nks/s uxjka dk mnHko gq/k gA ik ; }hih ; i Bkj l syxk i Bkjh , oa 'kqd {ks=&

bl Hkkx ea tuin dk nf{k.kh , oa i whZ {ks= 'kfeY gA ftl ea ekfudi] eA , oa ujsuh] fp=dW] jkeuxj ds nf{k.kh {ks= vkrsgA ; g i Bkj dk Hkkx gS tks vuq tkA enk] AcM&[kkcM+/kjkry ds l kFk ty dh deh okyk 'kqd {ks= dgk tkrk gA tul ; k ?kuRo ds v/ ; ; u l sirk pyr gS fd ; gk tul ; k ea fc[kjko gA ; g {ks= dFk ds fy ; s ifrdny gA ; gk dk i Bkjh /kjkry , oa ty dh deh bl {ks= ds fiNMu dk dkj.k gA thou dh bl ifrdnyrk ds dkj.k ; gk fd vf/kdk'k tul ; k jkstxkj dh ryk'k ea vU ; {ks=ka dh vks i dkl djrh gA ftl dk i Hkko ; gk ds ?kuRo , oa cl ko ij iMh gA bl {ks= ea tuin dk , dek= uxj flFkr gS ftl dk fodkl e[ ; ; i l s LV\$ku uxj ds : i ea gq/k gA

v/ ; ; u {ks= ea tul ; k ds forj.k ea dFk {ks=} fl pkbz ds l k/ku] ty dh miyC/krk] mitkA enk bR ; kfn l k/kuka us egroi wZ Hkfedk fuHkbbZ gA ftu Hkkxka ea bu l Hkh dkj dka dh miyC/krk gS ogk ij forj.k vf/kd l ?ku gS l kFk gh mlgha {ks=ka ea Nks/&Nks/s cktj dhae dk Hkh mnHko gq/k gS ftUgkaus ekuo fodkl , oa muds vkfFkZd Lrj dks i Hkfor fd ; k gS l kFk gh l kFk ekuo l dhae.k ea dh gA bl ds foijhr , d s {ks=ka ea tgk bu l k/kuka dh vuq yC/krk gS ogk tul ; k dk l dhae.k de gkaus ds l kFk fc[kjko fy ; s gq s gA

tul ; k ?kuRo

tul ; k ?kuRo ifr bdkbZ {ks=Qy ij fuokl djus okyh tul ; k dk |ksd gSA fdl h insk ; k {ks= ea tul ; k forj.k dh vf/kd vFkZ wZ flFkr tul ; k ?kuRo ds ml ik : i l s ikr dh tk l drh gA ftl ea {ks=Qy vFkok thou ; ki u ds miyC/k l k/kuka dk vuq kr 0 ; Dr gk\$ D ; kfid fdl h Hkh {ks= ea ikdfrd l k/kuka dh , d l hek gkrh

gA tul a; k bu l Hkh l a k/kuka ds fonksu ds Lrj dks fu/kkZjr djrh gS vr% Hkrie , oa tul a; k ds l gh l Ecu/kka dks tkuus ds fy; s {ks=Qy , oa tul a; k ds vuq kr dk Kku vko'; d gA fdl h insk ds {ks=Qy vksj tul a; k ds vuq kr dks tul a; k ?kuRo dgk tkrk gA ; g tul a; k teko dh ek=k dk eki u djrk gSftl sifr bdkbz {ks= 0; fDr; ka dh l a; k ds : i ea 0; Dr fd; k tkrk gS tul a; k ?kuRo fdl h insk ds ikdfrd l a k/kuka vksj vkfFkZd fodkl dh voLFk ij fuHkj djrk gA tul a; k ds l keku; forj.k dh vi\$kk tul a; k dk ?kuRo fdl h {ks= dh tul a; k ds {ks=h; l Ecu/k dh 0; k[]; k djus ea vf/kd l {ke gsrk gA ; g Hkrie ij tul a; k ds ncko dks 0; Dr djrk gS vr% {ks= fo'ksk dh vkfFkZd] l keftd , oa l kLdfrd mlufR dk ik: i fu/kkZjr djus ds fy; sml {ks= dh tul a; k dh l ?kurk dk ifjKku gksuk vko'; d gA

vl/; ; u {ks= ea 2001 dh tux.kuk ds vuq kj 302 0; fDr ifroxZfdeh tul a; k dk ?kuRo gA tks insk 690 , oansk 325 ds tul a; k ?kuRo l scgr de gA insk dh rgyuk ea tuin dk ?kuRo vk/ks l s Hkh de gS tks bl ckr dh vksj b'kkjk djrk gSfd tuin dh rgyuk ea insk ea tul a; k dk Hkrie ij ncko vf/kd gS bl dk dkj.k gSfd insk iwZ: i l smi tkA efnkuh {ks= ea cl k gSrFkk ; gk; ij tul a; k dk teko vf/kd gqk gS l iwZ nsk dh yxHkx 16 ifr'kr vkcknh insk ea fuokl djrh gS , oa tul a; k dh n"V l sinSk nsk dk l okZ/kd tul a; k okyk jkT; gS vr% ?kuRo vf/kd gS tcfv vl/; ; u {ks= i Bkj , oa efnku ds l Oe.k {ks= ea l Fkr gS vksj tul a; k dk vf/kdk;'kr% teko {ks= ds efnkuh Hkxka ea gh gqk gA ; gk; dk vf/kdk;'k Hkx (nf{k.k] nf{k.kh&i whZ Hkx) vuq tkA] i Bkj h o ddjhyk&i Fkjhyk gS bl dkj.k dgy {ks=Qy dh rgyuk ea dF'k ; kx; Hkrie de gksus ds dkj.k de ?kuRo Hkh vf/kd ncko dks 0; ä djrk gA

cknk tuin dk {ks=Qy , oa tul a; k fi Nys n'kdka ea yxkrkj ?kVrk c<rk jgk ifj.kker% ?kuRo ea Hkh ifjorZ gsrk jgkA 1901 ea tuin dk dgy tul a; k ?kuRo 78 0; fä ifroxZfdeh Fkk tks ckn ds n'kdka ea vuojr : i l sc<rs gq 302 gks x; ka bu l kso"kkZ ea (1901&2001) ea tuin ea 224 0; fä ifroxZfdeh dh gks xba vr% Li"V gS fd bl vof/k ea tuin ea Hkrie , oa l a k/kuka ij ncko c<k gA bl rF; dks vksj vf/kd Li"V , oa rdZ l xr djus ds fy; s tul a; k ?kuRo ds vl; izdkjka vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo] dF'k tul a; k ?kuRo] ikSk.k tul a; k ?kuRo vksj dlf; d tul a; k ?kuRo dk fo'ySk.k djuk vko'; d gSftl l s vl/; ; u {ks= ds l UnHkZ ea l gh rF; ka dks i ktr fd; k tk l dA

vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo&

tul a; k ?kuRo dh l adYiuk Hkxksyo\$ikkvka dh , d egROIwZ nsu gA rnullrj ?kuRo ds vl/; ; u dk egRo fdl h {ks= dh orZku rFkk l EHkfor tuHkij] tukf/kD; rFkk U; w tul a; k ds fu/kkZ.k rFkk {ks=h; rgyuk ds fy; s egROIwZ ekin.M cu x; ka tul a; k ?kuRo fdl h {ks= dh orZku l Fkr , oa Hkko h ixfr dk vl/; ; u djus ea l gk; d gsrk gA fdl h {ks= ea l a k/ku] Hkrie] {ks=Qy] feeh] ou] [kfut] ty l a k/ku vkfn dh ek=k fuf'pr gsrh gA ftl dk mi; kx {ks= dh tul a; k vius fuoZu gsrq djrh gS l kFk gh vkfFkZd l keF; Z gksus ij gh {ks= fo'ksk dh vksj ekuo lgt : i l s

vkdf'kr' gkrk gS<sup>1</sup> bl l a k/ku mi ; kx ij gh ml {ks= dh ifr 0; fä vk; rFkk thou  
Lrj Hkh fu/kkZjr gkrk gA tul a; k ?kuRo dbZ izdkj l s Kkr fd; k tkrk gA Xysu  
fVbkFkkZ<sup>2</sup> us 1953 ea rhu rjg ds tul a; k ?kuRo dk mYys[k fd; k gS (vkfdd ?kuRo  
xf.krh; ?kuRo (i kSkd ?kuRo (df'k ?kuRoA ftl ea iæq[k gS vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRoA  
vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo fdl h insk dh tul a; k rFkk dy {ks=Oy dk ikjLifjd  
vuijkr gkrk gS bl s l keU; ?kuRo ; k xf.krh; ?kuRo Hkh dgrs gA bl s ifroxZ fdeh  
@ifroxZ ehy ea 0; Dr fd; k tkrk gA okLro ea vkfdd ?kuRo euq; , oa {ks= dk  
l k/kkj.k vuijkr gkrk gA eeksj; k<sup>13</sup> us vkfdd ?kuRo dks ekuo Hkrie l Ecl/k dgk gA

tuin ea ekfudij , d k fodkl [k.M jgk ftl ea fojy tu a ; k cl ko ds dkj.k ?kuRo  
l n b de jgkA

vfRU; u tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

bl Jskh ds vLrxZ fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k 1981 ea nks (tli gk] ekfudij) , oa  
1991 ea , d (ekfudij) dh jghA 2001 ea bl Jskh ea dkbZ fodkl [k.M ugha jgkA

U; u tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

bl Jskh ea 1981 o 1991 ea tuin ds vf/kdk'k fodkl [k.M l fEefyr FkA ftl ea  
1981 ea l kr fodkl [k.M , oa 1991 ea N% fodkl [k.M l fEefyr gS bl yxkrkj c<+jgs  
?kuRo dk gh ifj.kke Fkk fd fupys Lrj l s mPp Lrj dh vkj fofHkUu Jä.k; ka ea  
fodkl [k.M l rr~LFkkukUrfjr gks jgs Fks ; gh dkj.k Fkk fd 2001 ea bl Jskh ds vLrxZ  
nks fodkl [k.M (ekfudij o jkeuxj gh 'kSk cpA

e/; e tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh bl oxZ ds vLrxZ 1981 o 1991 ea fodkl [k.Mka dh  
l a; k rhu&rhu gh jghA tcfD 2001 ea vf/kd ek=k ea fodkl [k.M U; u ?kuRo dh Jskh  
l s e/; e ?kuRo dh Jskh ea LFkkukUrfjr gq \$ ftl ds ifj.kkeLo: i 2001 ea e/; e ?kuRo  
dh Jskh ds vLrxZ fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k c<ej vkB gks xbA tks bl vof/k ea ?kuRo  
ea dh iZfUk dks 0; Dr djrk gA

vf/kdre tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

vf/kdre ?kuRo dh Jskh ea 1981 ea , dek= fodkl [k.M (frUnokjh) gh l fEefyr  
Fkka tcfD 1991 o 2001 ea fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k c<ej rhu&rhu gks xbA

xteh.k vkfdd ?kuRo

fdl h LFkku fo'kSk dk xteh.k vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo ogk ds Hkksrd , oa vkfFkZd  
n'kkvka ij fuHkj djrk gS<sup>4</sup> ml ds l a k/ku dh miyC/krk ij gh tul a; k forj.k l ?ku  
, oa fojy gkrk gS<sup>5</sup>A tuin ea xteh.k {ks=ka ea ?kuRo dy ?kuRo dh n<sup>o</sup>V l s de ik; k  
tkrk gS D; kaid dy tul a; k ?kuRo ea uxjh; {ks=ka dk ?kuRo l fEefyr gA uxj ekuo  
cl ko ds fy; s vuqny gks gA tks ekuo t: jrka dh ifrZ djrs gA ; gh dkj.k gS fd  
uxjka ea ?kuRo vf/kd feyrk gS tcfD xteh.k {ks= fofHkUu izdkj dh l eL; kvka l s ; Dr  
gks gA tS & ty dh deh] vuijtkA {ks=} [kfut l a k/ku dh deh] cktkj dh  
vuijyC/krk] Hkksrd l k/kuka dh deh] l pkj] ifjogu , oa LokLF; l fjo/kkva vkfn dk vkHkko  
ik; k tkrk gA tuin ds xteh.k {ks= blgha l eL; kvka l s xLr gA v/; ; u {ks= ctjnsy [k.M

HkkSkfyd {ks= dk gh , d Hkkx gSftl ij ctjny [k.M HkkSkfyd inSk ds fi NMi u dk vlj fn [kkbz iMrk gA ifj.kkeLo: i tul a; k dk cl ko mruk l ?ku ugha ik; k tkrk ftruk fd vf/kdk'k eShkuh {ks=ka ea ik; k tkrk gA tuin dk xkeh.k tul a; k ?kuRo de gS 2001 ea ; g 262 ifroxZ fdeh gS tuin ea 1901 ea xkeh.k tul a; k ?kuRo 72 ifroxZ fdeh FkA ; g 1911 o 1921 ea Øe'k% 78 o 72 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh gks x; kA 1931 ea xkeh.k tul a; k ?kuRo 80 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh gks x; kA 1931 ds ckn foHkUu n'kdka ea xkeh.k ?kuRo tuin ea yxkrkj c<k vks 2001 ea c<dj 262 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh gks x; k (l kj.kh Øekd 2-3) A bl izdkj 100 o"kk ds bfrgkl ea tuin ea xkeh.k ?kuRo ea 190 0; fA ifroxZ fdeh dh of) gA tks dny ?kuRo ea gA of) dh rnyuk ea de gA fodkl [k.M Lrj ij xkeh.k ?kuRo de jgk gA ftl dks inf'kr djus ds fy; s vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo dh gh rjg bl ds xkeh.k ?kuRo dks Hkh fodkl [k.M Lrj ij pkj oxkZ ea foHkkftr fd; k x; k gS vfrU; u ?kuRo dh Jskh

tuin ea 1981 ea vfrU; u ?kuRo dh Jskh ea rhu fodkl [k.M I fEefyr Fksftudh I a; k 1991 o 2001 ea ?kVdj , d&, d fodkl [k.M gh 'kSk cpA tks tuin ea /khj/s/khj/s c<+ jgk tul a; k ?kuRo dk gh ifj.kke gS tuin ea rhuka n'kdka ea ekfudij , d k fodkl [k.M jgk ftl ea xkeh.k ?kuRo l nD de jgkA U; u tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

tuin ea vf/kdk'k fodkl [k.M 1981 , oa 1991 ea U; u ?kuRo oksy jgA ftl ea 1981 ea vkB fodkl [k.M o 1991 ea ukS fodkl [k.M vkrs gA bl nkjku xkeh.k fodkl [k.Mka ds ?kuRo ea ntZ gA ftl ea 2001 ea tuin ds U; u ?kuRo dh Jskh l s gVdj fodkl [k.M e/; e Jskh ea pys x; s vks 2001 ea U; u ?kuRo ds vlrxr pkj fodkl [k.M gh 'kSk cpA e/; e tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

tuin ea 1981 o 1991 ea e/; e Jskh ds vlrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh I a; k vR; f/kd de jghA bl ds vlrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh I a; k ek= , d&, d gh jghA ftl dk dkj.k tuin ea xkeh.k ?kuRo dk de gksuk FkA 1981 ea egvk , oa 1991 ea ujsuh fodkl [k.M bl ds vlrxr FkA 2001 ea xkeh.k tul a; k ?kuRo ea of) ds ifj.kkeLo: i U; u Jskh ds vlrxr 'kfeY vf/kdk'k fodkl [k.M e/; e Jskh ea LFkkukUrfjr gks x; s vks e/; e Jskh ea xr n'kdka dh rnyuk ea fodkl [k.Mka dh I a; k c<dj l kr gks xBA vf/kdre tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

bl Jskh ds vlrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh I a; k de jghA 1981] 1991 o 2001 ea Øe'k% , d] nks , oa , d fodkl [k.M bl Jskh ds vlrxr FkA bl Jskh ds vlrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh I a; k 1981 ea nks (tl igk) ekfudij , oa 1991 ea , d (ekfudij) dh jghA 2001 ea bl Jskh ea dkbZ fodkl [k.M ugha jgkA U; u tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

bl Jskh ea 1981 o 1991 ea tuin ds vf/kdk'k fodkl [k.M I fEefyr FkA ftl ea 1981 ea l kr fodkl [k.M , oa 1991 ea N% fodkl [k.M I fEefyr gS bl yxkrkj c<+ jgs

?kuRo dk gh ifj.kke Fkk fd fupys Lrj l s mPp Lrj dh vki fofHkUu Jf.k; ka ea fodkl [k.M l rr~LFkkukUrfjr gks jgs Fks ; gh dkj.k Fkk fd 2001 ea bl Jskh ds vUrxr nksfodkl [k.M (ekfudij o jkeuxj) gh 'kSk cpA e/; e tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

bl oxZ ds vUrxr 1981 o 1991 ea fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k rhu&rhu gh jghA tcfD 2001 ea vf/kd ek=k ea fodkl [k.M U; u ?kuRo dh Jskh l se/; e ?kuRo dh Jskh ea LFkkukUrfjr gq } ftl ds ifj.kkeLo: i 2001 ea e/; e ?kuRo dh Jskh ds vUrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k c<ej vkB gks xbA tks bl vof/k ea ?kuRo ea dh iDfUk dks 0; Dr djrk gA

vf/kdre tul a; k ?kuRo dh Jskh

vf/kdre ?kuRo dh Jskh ea 1981 ea , dek= fodkl [k.M (frUnokjh) gh l fefyr FkA tcfD 1991 o 2001 ea fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k c<ej rhu&rhu gks xbA

### xteh.k vkfdd ?kuRo

fdl h LFkku fo'kSk dk xteh.k vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo ogk ds HkSkrd , oa vkfFkZd n'kkvka ij fuHkj djrk gS<sup>4</sup> ml ds l a k/ku dh miyC/krk ij gh tul a; k forj.k l ?ku , oa fojy gksk gS<sup>5</sup>A tuin ea xteh.k {ks=ka ea ?kuRo dy ?kuRo dh n<sup>o</sup>V l s de ik; k tkrk gS D; kfd dy tul a; k ?kuRo ea uxjh; {ks=ka dk ?kuRo l fefyr gA uxj ekuo cl ko ds fy; s vuphy gksr gA tks ekuo t: jrka dh i firZ djrs gA ; gh dkj.k gS fd uxjka ea ?kuRo vf/kd feyrk gS tcfD xteh.k {ks= fofHkUu izdkj dh l eL; kvka l s ; Dr gksr gA tS & ty dh deh] vuj tkA {ks=} [kfut l a k/ku dh deh] cktkj dh vuj yC/krk] HkSkrd l k/kuka dh deh] l pkj] ifjogu , oa LokLF; l fo/kkvka vkfn dk vkHkko ik; k tkrk gA tuin ds xteh.k {ks= blgha l eL; kvka l s xLr gA v/; ; u {ks= ctnsy [k.M HkSkSkfyd {ks= dk gh , d Hkx gS ftl ij ctnsy [k.M HkSkSkfyd inSk ds fi NMi u dk vlj fn [kkbz l mRk gA ifj.kkeLo: i tul a; k dk cl ko mruk l ?ku ugha ik; k tkrk ftruk fd vf/kdk; k eShkuh {ks=ka ea ik; k tkrk gA tuin dk xteh.k tul a; k ?kuRo de gS 2001 ea ; g 262 ifroxZ fdeh- gS tuin ea 1901 ea xteh.k tul a; k ?kuRo 72 ifroxZ fdeh- FkA ; g 1911 o 1921 ea Øe'k% 78 o 72 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh- gks x; kA 1931 ea xteh.k tul a; k ?kuRo 80 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh- gks x; kA 1931 ds ckn fofHkUu n'kdka ea xteh.k ?kuRo tuin ea yxkrkj c<k vkSj 2001 ea c<ej 262 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh- gks x; k (l kj.kh Øekd 2-3) A bl izdkj 100 o"kk ds bfrgk l ea tuin ea xteh.k ?kuRo ea 190 0; fä ifroxZ fdeh- dh gA tks dy ?kuRo ea gA dh ryuk ea de gA fodkl [k.M Lrj ij xteh.k ?kuRo de jgk gA ftl dks inf'kr djus ds fy; s vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo dh gh rjg bl ds xteh.k ?kuRo dks Hk fodkl [k.M Lrj ij pkj oxk ea fofHkfr fd; k x; k gS

tuin ea 1981 o 1991 ea e/; e Jskh ds vUrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k vR; f/kd de jghA bl ds vUrxr fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k ek= , d&, d gh jghA ftl dk dkj.k tuin ea xteh.k ?kuRo dk de gksk FkA 1981 ea egq/k , oa 1991 ea ujsdh fodkl [k.M

bl ds vUrxZr FkA 2001 ea xteh.k tul a; k ?kuRo ea of) ds ifj.kkeLo: i U; w Jskh ds vUrxZr 'kkfey vf/kdk;'k fodkl [k.M e/; e Jskh ea LFkkukUrfjr gks x; s vkSj e/; e Jskh ea xr n'kdka dh rnyuk ea fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k c<dj l kr gks xbA

bl Jskh ds vUrxZr fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k de jghA 1981] 1991 o 2001 ea Øe'k%, d] nks , oa , d fodkl [k.M bl Jskh ds vUrxZr FkA

bl idkj dgk tk l drk gSfd tuin ea vf/kdk;'k xteh.k fodkl [k.M 1981 o 1991 ea U; w ?kuRo dh Jskh ds vUrxZr cus jgs , oa tul a; k ea gks jgh ds ifj.kkeLo: i 2001 ea U; w ?kuRo dh Jskh l s vf/kdk;'k fodkl [k.M e/; e Jskh ds vUrxZr LFkkukUrfjr gks x; A tuin ea 1981 ea dy xteh.k ?kuRo 178 0; fDr ifroxZfdeh- FkA ftl dh rnyuk ea tligj] ekfudij] cMks[kj] eÅ o jkeuxj fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo de jgk] tcf d ccs ] fcl .Mk] dekl u] ujsjh] igkMh] fp=dw] egvk , oa frUnokjh fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo tuin ds xteh.k ?kuRo l s vf/kd jgkA 1991 ea ekfudij] tligj] frUnokjh] cMks[kj] eÅ o jkeuxj fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo tuin ds xteh.k ?kuRo (214) l s de jgk] ogha ccs ] dekl u] igkMh] fp=dw] ujsjh] fcl .Mk o egvk fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo vf/kd jgkA 2001 ea tuin dh rnyuk ea ekfudij] frUnokjh] cMks[kj] fp=dw] jkeuxj] tligj] ujsjh] igkMh] fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo de jgk] ogha ccs ] fcl .Mk] dekl u] eÅ , oa egvk fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo vf/kd jgkA

xteh.k vkfdd tul a; k ?kuRo (0; fDr ifroxZfdeh)

n'kd o"KZ	1901	1911	1921	1931	1941	1951	1961	1971	1981	1991	2001
?kuRo	72	78	72	80	92	95	111	142	178	214	262

l kr&tuin tux.kuk iqlrdk (1961&2001) , oa l kf[; dh if=dk (1981&2001)

bl idkj tuin ea ccs ] fcl .Mk] dekl u o egvk , d s fodkl [k.M jgs gS ftuea xteh.k ?kuRo l nD tuin (xteh.k ?kuRo) l s vf/kd jgk] ogha tligj] cMks[kj] ekfudij , oa jkeuxj ea ; g tuin dh rnyuk ea de jgk gA 'kSk l Hkh fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo dh l LFkfr ?kVrh , oa c<fh jgh gA fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRoka ea vk; s bl ifjorZu dk dkj.k tul a; k ds oa fodkl [k.Mka ds {ks=Qy ea l e; &l e; ij ifjorZu jgkA ftl ds dkj.k dN fodkl [k.Mka ds ?kuRoka ea vfu; fer mrkj p<ko n[kus dks feyrk gS tcf d dN fodkl [k.Mka ea {ks=Qy rks ; Fkkor jgk yfdu tul a; k c<us l s ?kuRoka ea okLrfod of) n"Vxkpj gkrh gS

uxjh; vkfdd ?kuRo&

uxjh; {ks=ka ea tul a; k ?kuRo xteh.k {ks=ka dh vi\$kk vf/kd ik; k tkrk gA tuin ea Hkh ; gh l LFkfr gA tuin ea 2001 ea lokZ/kd ?kuRo jktkij uxj {ks=(30362) dk gS ; g , d k uxjh; {ks= gS tks yxkrkj fi Nys dbZ n'kdka rd ?kuRo dh vf/kdrk dh n"V l s tuin ea iFke cuk jgkA ftl dk dkj.k Fkk fd jktkij uxjh; {ks= ea fi Nys dbZ n'kdka l s tul a; k ea rks gkrh jgh] yfdu bl ds {ks=Qy ea dkbZ ifjorZu ugha vk; kA vr% uxjh; {ks= ea c<fh tul a; k ds QyLo: i yxkrkj ?kuRo ea of) gPZ

gA tuin ea ?kuRo dh n<sup>v</sup> l sn<sup>h</sup> jk LFkku ck<sup>h</sup> uxjikfydk {ks= dk jgkA ; g tuin dk l cl s cMk uxj gS vkj ; gk; tuin ds vU; fdl h Hkh uxjh; {ks= l sT; knk tul a; k fuokl djrh gS/; ku n<sup>s</sup>s

tuin ea U; w tul a; k ?kuRo dh n<sup>v</sup> l s uxjh; d<sup>b</sup>æka dk v/; ; u d<sup>j</sup>us ij ; g Li<sup>v</sup> gk<sup>r</sup>k gS fd tuin ea U; w tul a; k ?kuRo okys uxjh; d<sup>b</sup>æka dh fLFkfr fofHku n'kdka ea cnyrh jghA 2001 ea tuin ea l cl s U; w tul a; k ?kuRo ccs (2899) uxjh; {ks= dk jgkA 2001 ea bl uxjh; d<sup>b</sup>æ ds {ks=Qy ea g<sup>p</sup>z ftl ds ifj.kkeLo: i ccs uxjh; d<sup>b</sup>æ ea ?kuRo ?kVdj U; w gks x; kA

df<sup>k</sup> tul a; k ?kuRo&

df<sup>k</sup> tul a; k ?kuRo , d fuf'pr l e; ij ifr bdkbz df<sup>k</sup>xr Hk<sup>ie</sup> ij df<sup>k</sup> ea l ayXu tul a; k dk |ks<sup>d</sup> gS<sup>A</sup> df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo df<sup>k</sup> iz<sup>k</sup>ku {ks=ka ea df<sup>k</sup> l a k/ku ij tul a; k ds okLrfod ncko dks ekius dk , d mi; <sup>o</sup>r rjhdk gA df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo dk vkdyu df<sup>k</sup> ea l ayXu yk<sup>s</sup>ka dh l a; k vkj d<sup>y</sup> df<sup>k</sup>r Hk<sup>ie</sup> ds vuq<sup>r</sup> ij vk/kkfjr gk<sup>r</sup>h gA bl dh x.kuk ds fy; s {ks= dh d<sup>y</sup> df<sup>k</sup> ; kx; Hk<sup>ie</sup> ; k d<sup>y</sup> df<sup>k</sup>r Hk<sup>ie</sup> l s df<sup>k</sup> ea l ayXu d<sup>y</sup> tul a; k dks l fefyr fd; k tkrk gA vFkk<sup>r</sup> df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ifr bdkbz df<sup>k</sup> {ks= ij df<sup>k</sup> ea l ayXu tul a; k dh ek=k gS ; g fdl h df<sup>k</sup> iz<sup>k</sup>ku {ks= ds ekuo o Hk<sup>ie</sup> ds l Ecl/k dks mi; <sup>o</sup>r rjhds l s 0; Dr djrk gS ftl {ks= ea l ayXu tul a; k ds l UnHkZ ea df<sup>k</sup> ; kx; Hk<sup>ie</sup> vf/kd gk<sup>r</sup>h gS ogk; df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo de gks tkrk gS tgk; df<sup>k</sup> ij de tul a; k vk/kkfjr gk<sup>r</sup>h gS ; k de yk<sup>s</sup> df<sup>k</sup> dk; Z ea l ayXu gk<sup>r</sup>s gS ogk; Hkh df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo de ik; k tkrk gA bl izkj fdl h insk dh df<sup>k</sup> ea l ayXu tul a; k dh ek=k vFkok df<sup>k</sup> ; kx; Hk<sup>ie</sup> nks<sup>u</sup>ka ea l s fdl h Hkh , d pj ds ifjofr<sup>r</sup> gks<sup>s</sup> ij df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ea ifjor<sup>u</sup> l EHkfor gk<sup>r</sup>k gA df<sup>k</sup> ea l ayXu tul a; k ds vl<sup>r</sup>x<sup>r</sup> d<sup>kd</sup> , oa df<sup>k</sup> Jfed vk<sup>r</sup>s gA fi Nys d<sup>n</sup> n'kdka ea df<sup>k</sup> iz<sup>k</sup>ku {ks=ka ea tul a; k dk ncko c<k gS D; k<sup>id</sup> tul a; k ea rhoz of) , oa df<sup>k</sup> ; kx; Hk<sup>ie</sup> dh fLFkjr k ; k deh ds ifj.kkeLo: i df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ea of) dh l EHkkouk c<rh tkrh gA tcd or<sup>è</sup>ku ea tuin ea df<sup>k</sup> ds vl<sup>r</sup>x<sup>r</sup> l fefyr yk<sup>s</sup>ka dh l a; k ea deh vkbz gS , oa df<sup>k</sup> ds vl<sup>r</sup>x<sup>r</sup> {ks=Qy Hkh d<sup>n</sup> de gk<sup>r</sup>k tk jgk gS ftl dk iHkko df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ij iM+jgk gA tgk; df<sup>k</sup> tul a; k de gks<sup>s</sup> l s df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ?kV jgk gS ogha df<sup>k</sup> {ks=Qy ea deh vkua l s df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ea of) gks jgh gA

tuin ea 2001 ea df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo 97 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh- Fkk tks xr n'kd (1991) dh (112) dh r<sup>y</sup>uk ea de FkkA D; k<sup>id</sup> (2001 ea) df<sup>k</sup> dk; k<sup>è</sup> ds vl<sup>r</sup>x<sup>r</sup> 'k<sup>ie</sup>fy d<sup>kd</sup> tul a; k (ifjokfd m |ks<sup>ka</sup> o vU; dk; k<sup>è</sup> ds vl<sup>r</sup>x<sup>r</sup> l ayXu tul a; k ea of) ) de g<sup>p</sup>A tcd df<sup>k</sup> {ks= ea dkbz fo'kSk ifjor<sup>u</sup> ugha g<sup>u</sup>/kA ftl l s df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ea deh vk; hA ogha 1991 ea gh tuin ea l ok<sup>z</sup>/kd df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo 112 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh- jgk] tks vc rd dk l ok<sup>z</sup>/kd df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo gA bl n'kd ea df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ea of) dk dkj.k df<sup>k</sup>r tul a; k ea vf/kd of) , oa df<sup>k</sup> {ks=Qy ea de of) jghA tuin ea 1951] 1961] 1971 , oa 1981 ea df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo dh fLFkfr 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh- Øe'k% 77] 69] 72] , oa 86 jghA 1951 dh r<sup>y</sup>uk ea 1961 ea tuin ea df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo de g<sup>u</sup>/k] tks df<sup>k</sup> {ks=Qy ea g<sup>p</sup>z of) dk ifj.kke FkkA 'kSk n'kdka 1971] 1981 o 1991 ea df<sup>k</sup> ?kuRo ea of) dk dkj.k d<sup>kd</sup>

tul ; k ea of) Fkka 1981 o 1991 ds n'kdka ds e/; df"k ?kuRo ea l okZ/kd of) ghpZ ftl dk dkj.k df"k dk; Z ea l ayXu tul ; k ea of) Fkka bl nkSku df"k {ks=Qy ea Hkh of) ghpZ y\$du ; g of) d"kd tul ; k dh rnyuk ea de Fkka ; gh dkj.k jgk fd tuin ea l okZ/kd df"k ?kuRo bl h n'kd ea jgkA ogha 1991 o 2001 ds e/; d"kd tul ; k ea deh ds ifj.kkeLo: i df"k ?kuRo de gks x; kA bl l = ea df"k {ks=Qy ea cgr gh l (e of) ghpA ftl dk i Hkko df"k ?kuRo ij dkbZ fo'kSk ugha i Mka tuin ds df"k ?kuRo ea of) dk l okZ/kd i Hkko d"kd tul ; k ea deh ds dkj.k jgk vr% ?kuRo de gks x;

tuin ea df"k ?kuRo ds v/; ; u l s fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k ?kuRo dk okLrfod cksk ugha gks i krk gSD; kAd tuin ds dN fodkl [k.Mka ea i Fkjhyh] vuq tkA 'ktid i Bkjh Hkrie gksus ds dkj.k df"k {ks=Qy de gS tcf dN fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k {ks=Qy dh i; kZrrk gS ftl ds ifj.kkeLo: i de df"k {ks=Qy okys fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k ?kuRo (tuin dh rnyuk ea) vf/kd n"Vxr gsrk gS ogh mi tkA , oa l keLU; df"k Hkrie okys fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k Hkrie dh i; kZrrk ds dkj.k df"k ?kuRo de n"Vxr gsrk gA tcf dN fodkl [k.Mka ftuea mi tkA , oa l keLU; df"k Hkrie dh mi yC/krk gS ogk df"k dk; kZ ds vLrxZ l fEefyr tul ; k Hkh vf/kd gS vr% , d s fodkl [k.Mka ea Hkh df"k ?kuRo vf/kd jgkA tuin ds fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k ?kuRo dh fLFkr vyx&vyx jgh] tks foHkUu n'kdka ea cnyrh jghA fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k ?kuRo ea cnyko ds oS s rks vudka dkj.k gS y\$du muea l s nks dkjd vr; f/kd i HkkodkjH gS igyk l EcflU/kr tul ; k ea ifjorZU] nW jk df"k {ks=Qy ea ifjorZUA

mi ; Dr dkj.kka l s tuin ds foHkUu fodkl [k.Mka ea df"k ?kuRo dh fLFkr yxkrkj ifjofrZ gsrh jghA vr% ; gk ij foHkUu n'kdka ea df"k ?kuRo ds vk/kkj ij fodkl [k.Mka dks eQ; ; i l spkj oxkZ ea foHkDr fd; k x; k gS fuEu df"k ?kuRo

fuEu df"k ?kuRo ds vLrxZ 1981 ea i kp fodkl [k.M l fEefyr Fks tks 1991 ea ?kVdj rhu jg x; A bl n'kd ea tuin ea c<s df"k ?kuRo ds dkj.k vf/kdk'k fodkl [k.Mka dk fuEu Jskh l s mPp Jskh ea LFkkukUrj.k gupkA ogha 2001 ea bl Jskh ea i u% fodkl [k.Mka dh l ; k (i kp) c<h] ftl dk dkj.k 2001 ea df"k ea l ayXu ykska dh l ; k ea deh dk vkuk Fkk] ftl ds ifj.kkeLo: i bl n'kd ea df"k ?kuRo ea deh vk; hA e/; e ; k l keLU; df"k ?kuRo

bl Jskh ea 1981 ea N% fodkl [k.M l fEefyr Fks ftudh l ; k ?kVdj 1991 ea rhu (dekfl u) ccs o jkeuxj , oa 2001 ea nks (ccs o fp=dW jg xbA vf/kd df"k ?kuRo

bl Jskh ea 1981 ea nks fodkl [k.M (tl igk] ekfudig)] 1991 ea rhu (ekfudig] uj\$uh o fp=dW) , oa 2001 ea fodkl [k.Mka dh l ; k vks c<dj i kp gks x bA

1981 dh rnyuk ea 1991 ea fuEu df"k ?kuRo o l keLU; ; k e/; e df"k ?kuRo dh J\$.k; ka ea fodkl [k.Mka ea deh vk; hA ogha vf/kd df"k ?kuRo o vfr mPp df"k ?kuRo dh Jskh ds vLrxZ fodkl [k.Mka dh l ; k ea of) ntZ ghpA ftl dk dkj.k tuin ea c<+



jgk d'f'k ?kuRo FkA ogha bl ds foijhr 2001 ea d'f'k ea l ayXu ykska dh l a; k ea deh vkbZ ftl ds ifj.kkeLo: i vfr mPp d'f'k ?kuRo dh Jskh l s fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k pkj l s ?kVdj , d jg xBA vfr mPp d'f'k ?kuRo dh Jskh l s gVdj vf/kdk; k fodkl [k.M vf/kd d'f'k ?kuRo dh Jskh ea vk x; A vf/kd d'f'k ?kuRo dh Jskh ds l kFk&l kFk fuEu d'f'k ?kuRo dh Jskh ea Hkh xr n'kd dh ryuk ea of) gphA bl ea fodkl [k.Mka dh l a; k c<ej ikp gks xBA tks e;/e o vfr mPp ?kuRo dh Jf.k; ka ea deh ds ifj.kkeLo: i FkA bl idkj fodkl [k.Mka dk , d Lrj l s nw js Lrj ea cnyko fodkl [k.Mka ea ?kuRo ifjorZ dh vkj b'kkjk djrk gA

tuin ds d'f'k ?kuRo dh ryuk foHkuu fodkl [k.Mka l s djus ij Li"V gsrk gSfd 1981 ea frUnokjh] cMte[kj] ccs ] dekl u , oa igkMh fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k ?kuRo tuin dh ryuk ea de jgk vFkkZ~bu fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k {ks= ij tul a; k dk ncko tuin l s de FkA ogha fcl .Mk] ujsuh] jkeuxj] egvk] fp=dW] ekfudij] tligk] , oa eA fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k ?kuRo tuin dh ryuk ea vf/kd jgk vFkkZ~bu fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k {ks= ij tul a; k dk ncko tuin dh ryuk ea vf/kd

1991 ea tuin dk d'f'k ?kuRo (d'kd tul a; k c<us l s) c<ej 112 gks x; ka bl nsktu tligk] frUnokjh] cMte[kj] dekl u] ccs , oa jkeuxj fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k ?kuRo tuin l s de 2001 ea 1991 dh ryuk ea tuin dk d'f'k ?kuRo de gvkA ftl dk iHkko fodkl [k.Mka ea Li"V : i l s fn[kykbZ iMrk gA bl n'kd ea d'kd tul a; k ea deh vkus l s tuin dk ?kuRo ?kVdj 97 0; fDr ifroxZ fdeh gks x; ka ftl l s fodkl [k.M Hkh iHkfor gq A bl nsktu frUnokjh] tligk] cMte[kj] dekl u , oa igkMh fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k ?kuRo tuin l s de jgkA ftl ea l cl s de d'f'k ?kuRo xr n'kd dh rjg gh frUnokjh fodkl [k.M ea FkA tuin ea ccs ] fp=dW] ekfudij] fcl .Mk] egvk] ujsuh] jkeuxj , oa eA ea d'f'k ?kuRo tuin l s vf/kd jgkA eA lokZ/kd d'f'k ?kuRo okyk fodkl [k.M jgk bl idkj frUnokjh] cMte[kj] , oa dekl u tuin ds , s s fodkl [k.M jgs ftuea d'f'k ?kuRo l Hkh n'kdka ea tuin l s de jgkA ogha fp=dW] ekfudij] fcl .Mk] egvk] ujsuh] , oa eA fodkl [k.Mka ea d'f'k ?kuRo l Hkh n'kdka ea tuin l s vf/kd jgkA bl l Ei wZ vof/k ea tuin ea lokZ/kd d'f'k ?kuRo eA fodkl [k.M , oa U; wre d'f'k ?kuRo frUnokjh fodkl [k.M ea jgkA i kSk.k ?kuRo l s vfHki k; fdl h insk ea [kk | kUuka ds vUrxZ ifr bdkbZ Hkfe ij ([kk | kUu Ql yka ds {ks=Qy) d'f'k tul a; k ds Hkkj l s gA bl idkj ; g [kk | kUu Hkfe vkj d'f'k tul a; k dk vuqkr gs bl ea l eLr [kk | Ql yka ds {ks=Qy vkj ml insk dh d'f'k tul a; k ij fopkj fd; k tkrk gS vFkkZ d'f'k ds ifroxZ fdeh Hkfe l s fdruseut; ka dks vkgkj ikr gsrk gA i kSk.k ?kuRo dk egro vkj l kFkZdrk fo'kSkdj xteh.k , oa d'f'k izkku {ks=ka ds ifji \$k ea vkj c<+ tkrh gS tgg; tul a; k ds Hkstu dk vk/kkj LFkkuh; : i l s mRi kfnr [kk | kUu gA v/; ; u {ks= ea i kSk.k ?kuRo Kkr djus ds fy; s l w' dk iz kx fd; k x; k gA ftl d'f'k izkku {ks=ka ea dkbZ , d [kk | kUu gh vf/kdk; k d'f'k Hkfe ij mxkbZ tkrh gS ogk; d'f'k [kk | kUu Hkfe ds LFkku ij d'f'k izkku [kk | kUu ds vUrxZ iz , Dr Hkfe dks l feefyr djds i kSk.k ?kuRo dh x.kuk dh tkrh gS tcfD mu {ks=ka ea tgg; , d l s vf/kd [kk | kUu mxk; s

tkrs gS ogk; l Ei wkz [kk | kUu Hkñe dks l fEefyr fd; k tkrk gA cknk tS s dF'k izkku {ks=ka  
 tgk; fd yxHkx 95 ifr'kr l s vf/kd Hkñe [kk | kUuka ds vUrXr l fEefyr gS dk i kSk.k  
 ?kuRo v/; ; u vf/kd egRo iwz gS bl l s l Ei wkz tuin ea l oZ k/kkj.k dh [kk | kUu rd  
 igp , oa [kk | kUu dh l keku; miyC/krk dh fLFkr dk cksk fd; k tk l drk gS l kFk gh  
 [kk | kUu dh miyC/krk ds vk/kkj ij tul d; k ds i kSk.k dh fLFkr dk irk yxk; k tk  
 l drk gA

**l UnHkZ xLFk l ph**

- 1- ghjkyky] ^tul d; k Hkñksy\*\* ol t/kjk izdk'ku] xkj [ki g] 1993] i "B&33
- 2- plnuk] vkj-l h-] ^tul d; k Hkñksy\*\* dY; k.kh ifcy'kl ] ubZ fnYyh] 2006] i "B&33
- 3- plnuk] vkj-l h-] ^ogh\*\* i "B&33
- 4- ghjkyky] ^ogh\*\* i "B&33
- 5- ghjkyky] ^ogh\*\* i "B&47
- 6- LVhy] vkj-MCY; w, -] ^ySM , .M l; qiy bu fcfV'k Vrfidy vYhdK\*\*] T; kskQh] 1955] i "B&40
- 7- tsyldh] MCY; w, -] ^, ikykx vkQ iki gysku T; kskQh\*\*] fi BUVI gky] yUnu] 1966] i "B&52
- 8- feJk] Mh-ds] ^iki gysku vkQ tkdij fMFLVDV % , T; kskfQdy , ukMlyf l l]\*\* vizkf'kr 'kSk izU/k] cukjl fglunwo' ofo | ky; ] okj.k.kl h] 1987] i "B&26
- 9- tsyldh] MCY; w, -] ^ogh\*\* i "B&53
- 10- plnuk] vkj-l h- , .M fl dky , e-, l -] ^bUVKMDI u vkQ iki gysku T; kskQh\*\*] dY; k.kh ifcy'kl ] ubZ fnYyh] 1980] i "B&19
- 11- tsyldh] MCY; w, -] ^ogh\*\* i "B&52
- 12- fVbkFkk] th-Vh-] ^, ds QkV iki gysku T; kskQh\*\* , uYl vkQ , d kEl , 'ku vkQ vesjdu] T; kskQh] 1953] i "B&71&77
- 13- eekj; k] l h-ch-] ^ba.M; kl iki gysku ikCyEl]\*\* fdrkc egy ikboV fyfeVM] bykgckn] 1961] i "B&74
- 14- JhokLrok] oh-ds] ^ogh\*\* i "B&37
- 15- tsyldh] MCY; w, -] ^ogh\*\* i "B&34
- 16- 'kek] vkj-l h-] ^iki gysku VSMI fj l k d , .M blok; eVvy gSMcd vku iki gysku , tpsku]\*\* /kuiky jk; , .M l Ul ] fnYyh&6] 1975] i "B&34
- 17- feJk] Mh-ds] ^ogh\*\* i "B&37
- 18- plnuk] vkj-l h- , oaf l U/k , e-, l -] ^ogh\*\* i "B&12



**Vol. two Issue tone (Autumn) 2015**  
[www.naags.in](http://www.naags.in)

## **fx t hkkbz dsf'k{k I EcU/h fopkjka ds 'k{k d fufgrkFz**

**MkM food i k.Ms**  
**, I k{l , V i k{ j] f'k{k d&f'k{k I dk;]**  
**o{d, I o, I OMHO dMyst] dkuig**

xqt jkr ds ; 'kLoh I kfgR; dkj eu hkkbz i pkyh ^n'kd^ I s , d fo | kFkz us izu fd; k fd u, ; q ea vki dh n^V I s I cl s cMh+ 'k{k dks I h gpz gS rks mlGkaus vi uh yk{kf.kd 'kSyh ea mRrj fn; k fd] ^v.kq ; k i jek.kq 'kFDr ds vkfo"dkj dks ea cMh+ 'k{k ugha ekurk gA fi Nys i pkl o"ka dh 'k{kka ea cMh+ I s cMh+ 'k{k ejh n^V ea cky f'k{k.k 'kkL= dh gA ejk n<+fo'okl gSfd ; fn ekuo tkfr dks eDr dk vu{ko i tr djuk gS rks ml s cky f'k{k.k dh bl 'k{k ds fudV vkuk i Mxk rHkh 'k{fr dk 0; ki d foLrkj gksk , oa eDr dk I Ppk i Hkr gkskA ; gh fo'o&'k{fr dh egku dpt h gA<sup>1</sup>

MkM I o{ Yyh jk/kkd".ku~us ; q{dks dh I Hk ds I e{k vius i Eke 0; k[; ku ea dgk Fkk fd] ^; q) v{s fouk'k dh ckra igy&igy euq; ds eu ea izdV gsrh gA v{s rc os okLrfod : i xq.k djrh gA ekuo&tkfr dks ; fn ; q) rFk I gkj I scpuk gS rks ml ds eu dks cnyuk gkskA<sup>1</sup> fxt hkkbz bl chr dks vPNh rjg I s tkur&le>rs Fks v{s bl fy, mlGkaus cky&f'k{k.k ds ek/; e I su, I ekt dh jpuk ds fy, thoui ; Dr iq "kFkZ fd; kA Jh fxt hkkbz dk fopkj Fkk fd ykdra= dh LFkkiuk ds fy, I o{ Eke~ turk dh 'k{k d , oa I hLdfrd dfe; ka dks nij fd; k tkuk pkfg, rFk I ko{kk f'k{k dk 0; ki d i{ kj gksuk pkfg, A vius mDr fopkjka ea mlGkaus vkfFkd f0; kdyki ka ds ifr turk dh mnkl hurk nij djus ds i{k dks Hkh I fefyr fd; k FkkA

f'k{k ea tu fopkjka dk Jh fxt hkkbz us I w-ikr fd; k Fkk rFk ftUga 0; ogkj ea <kydj tkpk&ij [kk Fkk] os fl ) kUr rRdkfyd i fjfLFkr; ka ea rks egRoi wkz Fks gh I kFk gh I kFk orEku I UnHka ea Hkh ØkfuRdkjh BgjrsgA ; sfopkj fuEu izdkj I s g&&

<sup>1</sup> 'k{fruk i k; k& eu hkkbz i pkyh ^n'kd^ I "B& 58] dY; k.kh fi h/I ] chdkuj] 2002

1/4 1/2 ckyd ds 0; fDrRo dks l Eeku nsukA  
 1/2 1/2 ^l [kku\$ ds LFkku ij ^l h[ku\$ dh i f0; k dks Lohdfra  
 1/3 1/2 ckyd f0; k djrk g\$ vutko gkfl y djrk g\$ vks\$ mu vutkoka ds }kjk gh ml ds  
 'kjhj] eu] cf) rFkk Hkkoukvka dk fodkl gkrk g\$  
 1/4 1/2 f'k{k.k&i f0; k ea ckyd dks i wkZ Lorærk jguh pkfg,] l kFk gh ml ds Lo&LQj.k  
 dks egRo fn; k tkuk pkfg, A  
 1/5 1/2 ckyd ds ifr v/; ki dka dk rFkk ekrk&fir k dk 0; ogkj eukfoKku ij vk/kkfjr  
 gksuk pkfg, vFkkZr~0; ogkj ds l e{k ckyd dh 'kjhjfd , oa ekuf l d fLFkr dks  
 /; ku ea j [kk tkuk pkfg, A

**\*\*mudk i=&0; ogkj] mudk l kfgR; &l tu] mudk v/; ki u&deZ vks\$ mudh vl;**  
 l Hkh i dfYk; k; mudsfy, , d izdkj dh l k/kuk FkhA viuh vkRek dh mlUfr rFkk vkReKku  
 bl h l k/kuk }kjk os fl ) dj l dks\$ , \$ k v [kM fo'okl Fkk mlG\$ bl h fo'okl us mudh  
 l k/kuk dks l Qy cuk; k FkkA l Ei wkZ Hkkjr dks , d l Pps l k/kd dk vuDj .kh; thou  
 mlGkus HkA/ fd; kA**\*\*&gjHkbf=onh**

fd l h Hkh LFkku ds ukxfjdka dk Hkfo"; muds ckydka ij fVdk gkrk g\$ gj dkbZ  
 vkt ubZ nfu; k dh ckra djrk g\$ ubZ nfu; k ds fuekZk dh ckra djrk g\$ ckotm bl ds  
 nfu; k ea >xM\$ gkr\$ g\$ l kjh dh l kjh nfu; k ; d) ea xLr gks xbZ g\$ fd l h dks irk ugha  
 fd nfu; k ds fy; s vHkh D; k&D; k l dV&osuk, ; 'k\$ g\$ 0; fDrxr vFkok l kepkf; d }\$k  
 l s gh fo'o ds reke >xM\$ tle yrs g\$ yk\$ka dks fo'oiæ dk i k B i <kus dh vko'; drk  
 g\$ ij tMka dks nj&fdukj djds i Rrka dks i kuh fiyus dk eryc rks ev[kZrk gh g\$  
 oLr% nfu; k ds fodkl dh rFkk l qk dh dqt h ckyd ds ân; ea fLFkr jgrh g\$  
 fxtHkbbZ ds f'k{k l Ecu/kh fopkjka ds ewy ea ckyd gh g\$

fxtHkbbZ ckydka dks i je pkgus okys FkA os dgrs Fks fd] **\*\*i fr{k.k Nks/s ckydka ea**  
 fojkteku fo'kky vkRek ds e\$ n'kZu djrk g\$ ; g n'kZu epea; g ij .kk txk jgk g\$fd  
 ckydka ds vf/kdkjka dh LFkki uk ds fy, gh e\$ thrk jgw rFkk ; gh dke djr&djr\$ ej  
 feV\$ **\*\*bl h ij .kk ds ifj .kkeLo: i fxtHkbbZ us cky&f'k{k ds fy; sviuk thou viZk dj**  
 fn; kA Hkkouxj ds ckyefnj ea mlGkus vusd iz kx fd, FkA ckydka dks mRl kfgR djus  
 okyh dgkfu; k; mlGkus r\$ kj dh vusdka ukVd fy [k\$ dgkora fy [kha vks\$ xhr Hkh fy [kA  
**\*\*f'k{k.k if=dk\*\*** uked vius ekfl d ds }kjk fxtHkbbZ us f'k{k l æakh okLrfod Kku  
 Qsykus dh 0; oLFkk dhA

Jh fxtHkbbZ dh f'k{k.k ea xgu vkLFkk Fkh vr% os ml ds JSB , oa l q ær if'k{k.k  
 ds Hkh i {k/kj FkA v/; ki u cky&efnj dh LFkki uk vks\$ ml ds ek/; e l s cky d\$unr f'k{k  
 dks l q<+cukus ea l {ke f'k{kdk dks r\$ kj djus ds fy, fxtHkbbZ ds iz kl vf}rh; g\$  
 ^f'k{k.k&i f=dk^ ds izdk'ku ds }kjk mlGkus vi us l kFkh f'k{kdk vks\$ vfHkHkkodka l s l ækn  
 dk LFkbbZ fl yfl yk Hkh fufeZr fd; k FkA

Jh jked".k ijegd] Lokeh foodkuln] bZ k el hg] ek\$Een l kgc] egkRek cD]  
 'kadjkpk; ] Lokeh egkohj t\$ s egki q "k ; ækorkj dgykrs g\$ bu l Hkh us fd l h fo'k\$  
 tkfr , oa /keZ dk ugha vfir q l Ei wkZ ekuo tkfr dk iFk in'kZu fd; k g\$ 'k\$kdrrkZ

fxtHkkbz dh bl /kkj.kk lslger gSfd /keZ f'k{kk dsuo&fuekZk eafdlh izdkj ck/kd  
 ugha gA fxtHkkbz us iWZ lspyh vk jgh ijEijxR f'k{kk dk døy fojksk gh ugha fd; k  
 vfi r q ml stM+ l sm [kkM+dj f'k{kk dsuo&fuekZk dh : ijs[kk iLr q dhA mUgkaus ikphu  
 l adfr vksj vk/kfudrk eal ello; djds vk/kfud l Ekkt dh vkdkkkvka , oavko'; drkvka  
 dks /; ku ea j[krs gq f'k{kk ds iqxBu dh ckr dhA mudh tglk l R; ka vksj eW; ka ea  
 vkLFkk Fkh ogha f'k{kk ea oSkfud nf"Vdksk dh egRrk dks Hkh Lohdkj fd; k rFkk f'k{kk dks  
 thouki ; ksch , oa 0; ogkfjd cukus ds fy, viuh vuqka k dhA mUgkaus f'k{kk dk mnas ;  
 thou dh rS kjh crk; k , oaf'k{kk ds }kjk , d s eW; ka dks vkRel kr djus dh vuqka k dh  
 ftl l s 0; fDr dk fodkl gA Jh fxtHkkbz ds 'kSkf.kd fopkjka dh mikns rk døy f'k{kk dh  
 , d l eL; k mnas ; ka ea gh ugha gS oju- vkt ds Hkkjr dh fLFkr ds vuq kj  
 f'k{k.k&i) fr] fo|ky; &l xBu] ikB; Øej f'k{kd] vuqkkl u vkfn l Hkh l eL; kvka ij  
 muds fopkjka dh mikns rk gS l keftd iz kstu ds fy, f'k{kk ea fxtHkkbz th dh vnHkr  
 nsu gA os f'k{kk ds ifjorZu ea vk/kfud iDfRr] ixfr'khy] rdudh , oa oSkfud i) fr  
 ds l eFkd Fks bl nf"Vdksk l s og 0; ogkjoknh FkA uohu fLFkr; ka dh i"BHkie ea og  
 l R; , oa eW; ka dks i q% i frf"Br djus ds i{k ea Fks fdUrq bl ds l kFk gh mUgkaus bl  
 ifjorZu ds vkUnksyu ea ikphu Hkkjrh; l adfr , oa LoLFk , frgkfl d ijEijkvka dh miSkk  
 ugha dhA og nksuka dk l ello; djus ds i{k ea FkA f'k{kk ea fxtHkkbz ds 'kSkf.kd fopkjka  
 dh vkt ds Hkkjr eamikns rk rks gSgh l kFk gh l ekt ds fuekZk dh vk/kkj f'kyk Hkh gA  
 Hkkjrh; f'k{kk 0; oLFkk ij nf"Vikr~djus ij ; g Li'V nf"Vxkpj gkrk gSfd ikphudky  
 l s ydj orëkudky rd Hkkjrh; f'k{kk foFHku nskka , oa l eL; kvka l s xfl r jgh gA  
 ikphu Hkkjr ½500 bD i 10 l s 500 bD i 10 rd ½ eaf tl f'k{kk&izkkyh dk l =ikr] fodkl  
 rFkk l xBu gark Fkk og vfr vYi ifjorZuka ds l kFk vud "krkfcn; ka rd pyr h jghA  
 ; g bl ckr dk tcjnLr iek.k gSfd bl f'k{kk izkkyh ea vud egRo i wZ rFkk mi ; ksch  
 rRo fo|eku FkA ik; %500 bD i 10 l s Hkkjrh; ikphu f'k{kk izkkyh ea dN nsk izdV gksus  
 yxA l e; dh xfr ds l kFk bu nskka ea of) gkrh xbZ vksj /khj&/khjs ; g fLFkr vk xbZ  
 fd ; g izkkyh Hkkjrh; ka dh vko"; drkvka dks i wZ djus ea vl eFkz fl ) gksus yxh vksj  
 bl izdkj ml dk iru ikjEHk gks x; kA ied[k nskka ea ykd Hkk'kkvka dh miSkk] /keZujiSk  
 fo'k; ka dh miSkk] l ka kfjd thou dh miSkk] tul k/kj.k dh f'k{kk dh miSkk] L=h f'k{kk  
 dh miSkk] nfyрка dh f'k{kk dh miSkk] /keZ dk vR; f/kd egRo] gLrdk; Z , oa "kkj hfjd Je  
 ds ifr ?k.kk vkfn FkA cks) dkyhu f'k{kk izkkyh Hkh vud nskka l s ; Dr Fkha /kkfeZd fo'k; ka  
 dh cgyrk] l sud f'k{kk dh miSkk] l keftd mUufr ij /; ku u nsuk] Je dk egRo  
 ?kVuk] cks) l akka eavukpkj Qsyuk vkfn nsk ipfyr FkA

gekjs ied[k ikphu Hkkjrh; f'k{kk dln&ukyUnk] r{kf"kyk] foØef"kyk] vxgkj vkfn  
 tc fo"fo|ky; f'k{kk ds dlnz ds : i ea pje l hek ea fodkl dj pps Fks vksj viuh  
 T; kfr l s l d kj ea izdk" k mRi lu dj jgs Fks fonskh vkØe.kdkfj; ka us Hkkjr ij vkØe.k  
 dj bu f'k{kk&dlnka dks l nk ds fy, /kj k"kbZ dj fn; k] ftl dh {kfri frZ vkt Hkh ugha gks  
 l dh gA efl yedkyhu f'k{kk&izkkyh vud fo"kskrkvka ds gkr s gq Hkh dN nskka l s ; Dr  
 jgh tS & neukRed vuqkkl u ij cy] Qkjl h , oa vjch Hkk'kk dk vkf/ki R; ] tul k/kj.k

dh f"kk dk vHkko] L=h&f"kk dh vogsyuk] ikphu f"kk&dlnka dk fouk"k vkfnA  
fcfV"kdkyhu f"kk&izkkyh dk eW; kadu djus ij Kkr gkrk gSfd vaxstf f"kk i) fr  
n'sk ds okroj.k ds ifrdny Fkh] jk'Vh; fo"kskrkva dk fouk"ki n'sk f"kk&I hFkkvka dh  
mi\$kk] tul k/kj.k dh f"kk dh mi\$kk] I quf"pr ;kstuk dk vHkko] usrd o vk/; kfRed  
fodkl dh mi\$kk] I kEinrf; drk dks iRl kgu] yky Qhrk"kkgh dk Ieko\$ki] Ijdkj  
}kjk f"kk&izkkyh dh mi\$kk vkfn n'sk fo|eku FkA

Hkkjr I sckgj tks dke e\$le ekv/d jh] Ykcy ; k iRksykth usfd; k Fkk] Hkkjr ea  
ogh dke xqtjkr ds iz kxfu'B f"kk{kd fxtHkkbz c/kdk usfd; k gA xqtjkr ds Hkkouxj ea  
jgrsgq fxtHkkbz uscky&f"kk.k ea vuqe iz kx fd, Fks tksd vkt ds gkykr ea vf/kd  
mi; kxh gks x, gA fxtHkkbz us r; fd; k fd n'sk ds Hkkoh ukxfjdka dks Loræprki]  
"kkfrfi:] vfgl d] vuqkfl r] dezu'B] egurh] I tu"khy vks] mRiknu"khy cukuk cgr  
t: jh gA Jh fxtHkkbz }kjk jfpr "fnokLolu" uked iRd dks iR; d f"kk{kd& if"kk.k  
fo|ky; ka , oa egkfo|ky; ka ea iR; d if"kk.k.kkFkz v/; ki d ds fy, i <uk vfuok; Z fd; k  
tkuk pkfg,] bl I smlga uokpkjka vks] ekfyd ifjorZka dh , d ubZjkg feyxhA bl dke  
ds fy, dlnz Ijdkj vks] jkT; Ijdkjka dks fo"ksk iz Ru djus dh vko"; drk gA  
I oZ"kk vkfHk; ku ea bl dk ipkj&i d kj tkj&"kkj I sfd; k tkuk mi; kxh jgsckA

vkt tc ge Hkkjro'kz ea f"kk dh orZku fLFkr ij utj Mkysr gA rks Kkr gkrk  
gSfd I Hkh jkT; ka ea dny dny jkT; gh , d k gSftl us "kr&ifr"kr I k{kjrk ds y{; dks  
i klr fd; k gA m0 iD vks] fcgkj jkT; ka dk LFkku cgr uhps gA dny jkT; ds f"kk ds  
uhfr funZkdka us bl rF; dks cgr igys gh Hkyh&Hkkfr tku fy; k Fkk fd dny dkxtka  
ij uhfr; kj cuk n'ss Hkj I s dkbz Hkh ;kstuk I Qy ugha gks I drh gA ml dh I Qyrk ds  
fy, dej dl dj okLrfodr k ds /kjry ij mrjuk gkrk gA ogk; dh f"kk ds ;kstuk  
funZkd] cM&cM\$ vf/kdkjh Lo; a cPpka ds I kFk eghuka I kFk jgs g\$ mul sckra dh] muds  
fe= cu\$ mudks fl [kk; k] Lo; a Hkh I h[kk vks] vko"; drkuq kj ifjorZ fd,] vfHkHkkodka o  
Iekt dks I kFk ea yd] py\$ rc tkdj vius y{; ka dks i klr fd; kA gekjh dlnz Ijdkj  
dks pkfg, fd og f"kk ds bl eel dks I e>s rHkh I oZ f"kk vkfHk; ku dks I Qyrk  
feyxhA^,0 , I 0 uhy\* ds vuq kj "fdl h Hkh Iekt dh f"kk 0; oLFk dny cks) d  
fodkl ds cycirs vxZ j ugha gks I drh g\$ HkkokRed gksuk Hkh t: jh gA muds vuq kj  
, d vks r cPpk tle I svia] dk; j vks] vkReghu ekuo e"khu ugha gkrk gScfyd ml ea  
thou ds ifr iæ] thou ea: fp dh I Eiwkz I EHkkouk, j gkrh gA ; g ckr vkt ds  
f"kk{kd&Iekt dks I e>uh gkschA uhy ds vuq kj \*\*I [rh I sykxw fd; k x; k vuqkkl u  
vks] n.M Hk; i \$k djrk gS tksd cPpka ds vkfRed fodkl ea ck/kk igpkrk gA\*\*<sup>1</sup>  
vij/kxLr cPpka dh f"kk gsrq fxtHkkbz dgrs gA fd Lorærk dh jkg ea vij/k k cksk vkM\$  
vkrk gA vkijf/kd Hkkouk, j , d k nqpØ "kq djrh gA tks cPps dks fontg] i "pkrki]  
vkRel eizk vks] , d u, fontg ea Qj krh gA f"kk{kd dks , d s I eL; kxr ckydka I s

<sup>1</sup> I ejfgy&, 0 , I 0 uhy] i "B&10] , dy0; i d k'ku] Hkks ky] 2004

iEi wKz LugiwKz 0; ogkj djuk pkfg, rFkk l eL; k dh tM+ rd tkdj ml dk miplj djuk pkfg, A

\*\*ckyd , d l Ei wKz euq; gA  
ckyd ea cfi) gS Hkkouk gS eu gS l e> gA  
ckyd ea Hkko vkSj vHkko gS : fp vkSj v: fp gA  
ge ckyd dh bPNkvka dks igpkuA  
ge ckyd dh Hkkoukvka dks l e>A  
ckyd ulgk vkSj funkSk gA  
vi us vgdj ds dkj.k ge ckyd dk frjLdkj u djaA  
vi us vfHkeku ds dkj.k ge ckyd dk vieku u djaA\*\*2

Jh fxtHkkbZ c/kdk th ds "kS{k d fopkjka dh mik; nrk doy f"kk{k dh , d l EkL; k mnns"; ka ea gh ugha gS oju~vkt ds Hkkjr dh fLFkr ds vuq kj f"kk{k i ) fr| fo | ky; l xBu| ikB; Øe| f"kk{k d] vuqkkl u| l Hkh l eL; kvka ij muds fopkjka dh mikns rk gS l kelftd iz kstu ds fy, f"kk{k ea fxtHkkbZ dh vnHkr nsu gA

Jh fxtHkkbZ c/kdk th ds "kS{k d fopkjka ds l UnHkZ ea Hkkjrh; f"kk{k 0; oLFkk ea l qkj gsrq tks Hkh l q-ko "kS{k d rKZ us iLr fd, gS ; fn okLro ea mu l q-ko ka dks vey ea yk; k tk; rks ; g l fuf"pr gS fd Hkkjrh; f"kk{k&iz kkyh ea vkew&py ifjorZu gks dj jgsxk D; kd Jh fxtHkkbZ us i kFkfed f"kk{k l sydj fo"fo | ky; h; f"kk{k rd vkus okyh l Hkh izdkj dh l eL; kvka dk dkj.k o fuokj.k [kstk gS o ml ij vey Hkh fd; k gS o l Qyrk Hkh ikr dh gA okLro ea fxtHkkbZ us doy i qrd a ugha fy [kh gA ml gkaus rks f"kk{k dh iR; d l eL; k dks tM+ rd [kstk gS o ml snj djus gsrq Lo; a iz kx o iz kl fd, gA ml gkaus Lo; a Nk=ka ds chp jgdj vi us vuqk iz kx fl ) fd, gA bl fy, vc l e; vk x; k gS fd ge ykMZ eSkys }jkj ifrikfnr f?kl h&fi Vh f"kk{k&i ) fr l seDr ik; rFkk okLrfodrK ds /kjry ij jgrs gq f"kk{k 0; oLFkk dks l qkj us gsrq dN dBkj fu.kZ ya tkd yhd l sgVdj gka rFkk ftul s ckydk vfHkHkkodk f"kk{k dkk l ekt , oa ijs jk'V<sup>3</sup> dk Hkyk gks vu; Fkk gekjh vkus okyh ih<h gea dHkh Hkh {kek ugha djsxA bl l UnHkZ ea JhenHkxonxhrc ea of.kr "ykd ikl ixd g&

^dkR\$ ] ifr tkufg] u ea HkDr izk"; frA\*\*

1/2 JhenHkxonxhrc& 9@31 1/2

^gs vtq ! ejk HkDr] f"kk'; dHkh u'V ugha gsrk gA rRi ; l ; g gS fd ejs f"kk'; dk dHkh vfgr ugha gsrkA vr% rø fujk" k er gkA^

vr% vk"kkoknh f"kk{k d l nS gh f"kk'; ea vk"kk dk l pkj djrk gA vl Qyrk feyus ij Hkh fujk" k u gkaus gh ij .kk nrk gS vFkkZ~ deZ ij cy nrk gS dk; l fl f) ij ughA bl h izdkj orZku f"kk{k 0; oLFkk gekjk vkokgu dj jgh gS fd e- ea vkew&py ifjorZu djus dk iz kl rks djs r qga vo"; l Qyrk feyxhA

<sup>2</sup> cky n'kZu& fxtHkkbZ c/kdk] i "B&7] dY; k.kh fi 1/1 ] chdkuj] 2002

## BOOK REVIEW

*Kanpur Philosophers*  
*ISSN 2348-8301*  
*International Journal of Humanities & Social Sciences*  
*Published biannually by New Archaeological & Genological Society*  
*Kanpur India*



*Vol. two Issue tone (Autumn) 2015*  
*www.naags.in*

## History, Legacy and Diplomacy: India & Portugal in the Age of Global Politics

**Dr. Umakanta Mishra**  
**Assistant Professor of History**  
**Ravenshaw University**  
**Cuttack Odisha India**

**Title of Book :** *History, Legacy and Diplomacy:  
India & Portugal in the Age of Global Politics*  
**Author :** Poulami Aich Mukherjee  
**Publisher :** IRISH, Tellicherry, 2015,  
**ISBN-978-81-922337-3, Rs.595/-**

Portugal was the first nation to give the knowledge of the legendary countries of the Orient to Europe. It is really interesting to know about the various branches of Portuguese literature concerning India, its peoples, customs, ethnology and its religion. The Discovery of Vasco de Gama was not merely the result of a fortunate adventure. It was preceded by daring attempts and bold discoveries of the African coasts and by the wrestling of its secrets from the Sea of Torments. Present work is an attempt to understand the roots of relationships between India and Portugal and to study how the roots determine the future of the relationship between these two countries for more than five hundred long years.



The tiny country of Europe crossed the seas and came to India as the representative of a totally different culture and worked as the catalyst of a distinct phase of Indian history.

The remaking of national history is always a comparative process, since the history of every nation includes relationships with others. Each nation's interpretation of the past determines its positioning in the present and its strategies for the future that define relationships among and within nations in a dynamic process that may balance between stability and change, the definition of new borders or their abolishment. As Halbwachs points out, memory is not an individual phenomenon but a social one. People can only remember things that are mediated by communication in their respective social groups and that they can accommodate in their existing social frames of reference. There is a constant interplay between social identity and the social representations of history. The author here attempted to bridge the gap of 'chronology' and to create a timeline of Indo-Portuguese interaction through historical legacy, diplomacy and building up a heritage of international ties in the age globalization.

The author argues that collective memories may play important roles in the shaping of present-day relations between former colonizer and former colonized peoples, and may have profound impacts on their visions about future relations between Europe, Asia and Africa. She also points out that the policy of world-interaction of a country is determined by the times in which it is conducted. It is also influenced by its history and its geographical position. The recent past, colours a country's collective sub-consciousness. Where you are on the map makes a great deal of difference in interacting with the world just as your own view of your position in the world does. In other words geopolitics plays an important role in the evolution of the policy of world-interaction of a country.

About the author:  
 Poulami Aich Mukherjee is an Assistant Professor in History at the PG Department of History & Research Centre, Assumption College (Mahatma Gandhi University) Kottayam, Kerala. Being a PhD from Jadavpur University and a PDF of The Asiatic Society, Kolkata she has developed her expertise in Indo-Portuguese Studies, Maritime Interactions and Gender Studies. She has been awarded with a Research Associateship at Indian Institute for Advanced Studies, Shimla, and a Major Research Project Grant by Indian Council for Historical Research, New Delhi along with the Avabai Wadia Fellowship, SNDT University, Mumbai. She has received the Young Social Scientist Award 2014 by The Planning Commission of India, New Delhi and has various published articles in national and international refereed journals.

Cover: A Popular Poster of Carnation Revolution 1974, Portugal

1. K.S. Mathew, Teotonio R. De Souza & Pius Malakandathil eds., *The Portuguese and the South Cultural Changes in India (1500-1600)*, Tellicherry, 2001, ISBN: 81-900166-6-0.
2. Pius Malakandathil & T. Jamal Mohammed, eds., *Portugal, Indian Ocean and European Interplay*, Festschrift in Honour of Professor Dr. K.S. Mathew, Tellicherry, 2001, ISBN: 81-900166-5-2.
3. J.B.P. Moore, *Freedom Movement in French India: Mata Revolt of 1948*, Tellicherry, 2001, ISBN: 81-900166-9-5.
4. S. Manickam, *Trade and Commerce in Pondicherry during the Eighteenth Century*, Tellicherry, 2001, ISBN: 81-900166-8-7.
5. K.Kamath, *Cadastre on the Coromandel Coast under the English*, Tellicherry 2002, ISBN: 81-88432-09-8.
6. Sr. Emma Maria A.C., *Women in Portuguese Goa 1500-1835*, Tellicherry 2002, ISBN: 81-88432-09-8.
7. Joy Varkky, *The French Seaboard Empire and Louisbourg, 1713-1758*, Tellicherry, 2002, ISBN: 81-88432-02-4.
8. K.S. Mathew, ed., *Maritime Malabar and the Europeans*, Delhi, 2003, ISBN: 81-7871-029-3.
9. Giuseppe Segala, *Martyr of Charity: Sister Rani Maria*, Tellicherry, 2003, ISBN: 81-88432-02-5.
10. Leena Moore, *The English East India Company and the Native Rulers in Kerala: A case Study of Anjapp and Travancore*, Tellicherry, 2003, ISBN: 81-88432-04-0.
11. J.B.P. Moore, *L'Inde face à Bharat, Le Poite Rebelle*, Tellicherry, 2003, ISBN: 91-88432-06-7.
12. Gilda Pires, *Strategic Indo-Portuguese Trade History: A Commercial Renaissance, 1770-1830*, Tellicherry, 2003, ISBN: 81-88432-08-3.
13. J.B.P. Moore, *Regimes de Regencia Parana: Overtake Religiosa et Philosophique Indonésien par Mariada Poelle de Pondicherry on 1769*, Tellicherry, 2004, ISBN: 81-88432-07-5.
14. Pritomona Soemarta Astony, *The Goa-Bhavia Intra-Colonial Relations, 1657-1825*, Goa, 2005, ISBN: 81-88432-09-1.
15. J.B.P. Moore, ed., *La Civilisation Indienne et les Fiches Hindoues du Panchatantra de Narsada Poelle*, Tellicherry, 2004, ISBN: 81-88432-10-5.
16. J.B.P. Moore, *Puducherry's Bharatya (Tamil)*, Tellicherry, 2004, ISBN: 81-88432-11-3.
17. K.S. Mathew, Mahesh Singh and Joy Varkky, eds., *Migration in South India*, Delhi, 2005, ISBN: 81-7541-223-3.
18. J.B.P. Moore, *Religion and Society in South India: Hindus, Muslims and Christians*, Nilmalgiri, 2006, ISBN: 81-88432-12-1.
19. K.S. Mathew and Joy Varkky, *Winds of Spices: Essays on Portuguese Establishment in Medieval India with Special Reference to Cannanore*, Tellicherry, 2006, ISBN: 81-88432-13-X.
20. S. George, *Development, Livelihood and Empowerment*, Tellicherry, 2008, ISBN: 81-88432-14-8.
21. J.B.P. Moore, *Frontiers of India: Players and Partners*, Tellicherry, 2008, ISBN: 81-88432-16-4.
22. K.S. Mathew and T.K. Sebastian, *Indian Constitution, Education and Minorities in Kerala*, ISBN: 81-88432-15-4.
23. C. Vasantha Kumar, *Judiciary and Social Change in British Malabar 1792-1940*, ISBN: 81-88432-19-9.
24. Joy Varkky, *Tradition, Migration and Transformation: Agrarian Migration to Wayanad, A Socio-Historical Perspective 1928-2000*, ISBN: 81-88432-18-0.
25. N.J. Salama, *The problem of Illegals and Malaminism - A Study among the Tibos*, ISBN: 81-88432-05-9.

History, Legacy and Diplomacy: India & Portugal in the Age of Global Politics Poulami Aich Mukherjee



## History, Legacy and Diplomacy: India & Portugal in the Age of Global Politics



Poulami Aich Mukherjee

About the book:  
 Collective memories may play important roles in the shaping of present-day relations between former colonizer and former colonized peoples, and may have profound impacts on their visions about future relations between Europe, Asia and Africa. The present book deals with the history, legacy and the diplomatic moves between India and Portugal during the Cold War years. The author has attempted to explore the potential underlying mechanism of effective inter-cultural interactions to which a nation identifies itself within the complexities of global politics.

The present book deals with the history, legacy and the diplomatic moves between India and Portugal during the Cold War years. To be very precise the author has successfully attempted to explore the potential underlying mechanism of effective inter-cultural interactions to which a nation identifies itself within the complexities of global politics with a credibility.

Portugal was long a country of emigration but in recent decades it became a country of immigration. Emigration decreased during the 1970s, and the independence of the former African colonies resulted in the arrival of returnees, asylum seekers and migrants. The construction boom and the opening the labor market attracted new and varied migration flows that set off a new and complex population context. In the last three decades migration legislation changed. The 1970s marked the turning point, and it was after the revolution of April 1974 that the country's democratization and decolonization led to an increase of the foreign population in Portugal, thickened by the return of expat Portuguese citizens in the former Portuguese African colonies. Hindu communities residing in the Lisbon Metropolitan Area (LMA) have been studied from various angles. Susana Bastos was the first author to draw attention to Hindus in the Portuguese context and her work is indispensable for those who wish to understand Hindu families in Portugal.

One of the greatest contributions by Bastos is the acknowledgment of the ambivalence involved in identity and sense of belonging amongst Hindu-Gujaratis concerning their host society. This aspect opened a post-colonial debate, since relations with Portuguese society has some links with what happened during Portuguese colonial rule. Malheiros, was the first scholar who drew attention to migration flows from South Asia to Lisbon: where they live, where they came from and what motives led to migration are some of the aspects analysed . The author begins with a numerical account. In 1991 Indians from Mozambique represented three percent of all migration groups in Portugal, as against 0.5 percent of Indians and 0.3 percent of Pakistanis. The author also flagged up the main difficulties that researchers who plan to study South Asian communities in Portugal would encounter. Many South Asians in Portugal have Portuguese identity ,therefore making it difficult to know for certain the number of individuals that compose these populations. But in the Portuguese census, Hinduism is not classified appearing under the category of “other religions.” Therefore, statistically, it is difficult to distinguish Hindus from other Mozambican migrants. There is also a third difficulty in finding a global number regarding Hindu-Gujaratis in Portugal, due to a high level of mobility: an unaccounted number of Hindu-Gujaratis in the diaspora live in more than one country in a single calendar year.

The book deals with tradition of Indian migration to Portugal is linked to this country’s colonial past. Relations with the provinces of India (Goa, Daman and Diu) colonized by Portugal and Africa – with particular focus on Mozambique and Angola, where these communities were established – favoured the establishment of Indian communities of from the late 1970s.

Indian immigrants and their descendants are divided into five major groups that include four religions: Hinduism, Ismaeli Islam, Catholicism and Sikhism. Mostly dedicated to trade, the Indian population has been able to find creative strategies that contribute to its commercial success. However, the economic crisis that Portugal is presently living, has led to the departure of many Indians to the UK, but also a return to Mozambique, carried out particularly by specialized professionals. Despite the conservation of their traditional cultural heritages, different groups develop positive integration strategies, especially among the young. Progressive Portuguese immigration policies allow them to take advantage of various social

supports, particularly in health, education and housing. The Panjabi group recently established in Portugal is the one that presents major integration difficulties due to the lack of fluency in Portuguese. Thus, Portuguese language training can act as a facilitator for integration into Portuguese society. Indians have a positive image in Portuguese society, despite their social invisibility during the last decades. The increase in religious and cultural associations, as well as the activities performed by them (dance, food, music) help to attract the surrounding society and involve it in their cultural activities. There has been interreligious dialogue both between the different Indian communities, and between these communities and the Portuguese Catholic Church. This has resulted in peaceful coexistence among communities of Indian origin and wider Portuguese society.

Surely the book is the result of hard work of Dr. Poulami A. Mukherjee. I think that the scholars of maritime History shall examine the importance of the book. Price of book is fine as scholars can purchase the reference book. Major concern of the book is reviewing Indo-Portuguese History & Legacy through the mechanisms of Diplomacy.